itants of Montmirail try to keep Missionaries there, II, 548; benefactors of house, II, 546, 554; IV, 513; VI, 89; VII, 220, 301, 551; great ordeal; on this occasion Saint Vincent sends Fr. Codoing to Montmirail, II, 674; two priests from there sent to Crécy, III, 250; poverty of house, VII, 17, 220; only two priests at end of 1657, VI, 615; losses suffered force reduction of personnel to one or two priests, VII, 220; complaints of Duc de Noirmoutiers, VI, 88; of inhabitants, VII, 219, 551.

Priory, hospital, and farm of La Chaussée: see Chaussée; Saint-Jean-Baptiste Chapel, VI, 88; La Maladrerie and its farm, II, 547; VII, 220; farm in Fontaine-Essarts, II, 554; IV, 313; in Chamblon, II, 545; in Vieux-Moulin, II, 554; VI, 312; VIII, 218; difficulties of administration of farms, IV, 326; V, 437; presence of women on farms, IV, 312; tenant farmers do not pay, IV, 326; or they request delay or reduction in payment, VI, 311–12; VIII, 6.

Missions, I, 441; II, 546; III, 77; V, 438; VI, 535, 615; VII, 301, 334; VIII, 53, 219; Simon Le Gras, Bishop of Soissons, does not easily authorize missions in diocese, VII, 220; retreats, II, 546; Missionaries help confreres in Toul with retreats for ordinands, VI, 457, 535; assist poor of area, III, 409; Saint Vincent praises M. Bayart for bringing wounded soldiers to Hôtel-Dieu, IV, 513; alms given to Hôtel-Dieu, II, 545; Saint Vincent advises Missionaries to give asylum to refugees, despite fear of pilfering, V, 49; visitation of house by Fr. Berthe, VII, 613; VIII, 54, 84.

List of Superiors and history of house, VIII, 612; personnel: see Arthur (Nicolas), Bayart, Champion (Louis), Cornuel (Guillaume), Delville, Dumas, Duperroy (Victor), Français (Bro.), Grimal, Guillot (Nicolas), Hauteville (François de), Hazart, La Brière, Le Soudier (Jacques), Monvoisin (Jean), Pinson, Roze; priests being sent to Montmirail or Fontaine-Essarts, VI, 89.

Daughters of Charity in Montmirail: departure of Sisters Jeanne-Baptiste and Nicole Haran for Montmirail, IX, 430; plan of Sister Nicole from Montmirail to go to Issy to serve poor, V, 44; M. Champion requests that there be at least two Sisters in house, V, 65; Jeanne-Christine Prévost accompanies two Sisters for hospital, V, 208, 222, 225; the two Sisters ministering in hospital are satisfactory, VII, 220; other mentions, IV, 215, 513.

Montmorency, town in Val-d’Oise - Saint Vincent plans to go there to establish Charity, I, 280; house for illegitimate girls, I, 424; mission in Montmorency valley, II, 91; other mention, II, 178.
Montois [Montou or Monthoux] (Fr. de), Director who was to accompany Visitation Nuns to Poland - Contacts with Saint Vincent, XII, 371.

Montolieu (Chevalier Jean-Baptiste de) - Philippe Le Vacher plans to visit him, VII, 94; in court with Rappiot, VII, 288.

Montorio (Pietro Francesco), Vice-legate of Avignon - Biographical data, I, 9; receives abjuration from renegade with whom Saint Vincent fled from Tunis, takes saint to Rome, learns secrets of alchemy from him, I, 9, 12; promises to help him get ahead, I, 13; other mention, VIII, 601.

Montpellier, town in Hérault - People inclined to be undisciplined by nature, VII, 608; proposal for house of Daughters of Charity, VII, 256; epidemic, VIII, 69; Bishop: see Bosquet (François de); Missionaries in Montpellier: at request of Bishop, Saint Vincent sends Fr. Get to Montpellier to take over direction of seminary, VII, 554–55; regrets having accepted it too quickly, VII, 607, 631; letters to Fr. Get, Superior of house: see Get (Firmin); advises Fr. Get about formation of seminarians, VII, 607–09; VIII, 3–5; Fr. Durand replaces Fr. Get during latter's journey to Marseilles, VIII, 18, 37; Missionaries receive insufficient salary from Bishop, VII, 631; Saint Vincent promises a Brother, VII, 608; personnel: see Duchesne (René), Get (Firmin), Parisy.

Archbishop of Narbonne informs Saint Vincent that Bishop of Montpellier intends to close his seminary, VIII, 267, 272–73; seminary drags on; Saint Vincent thinks confreres should withdraw, VIII, 273–74, 289; Fr. Delespiney thinks of visiting Fr. Get there, VIII, 275; return of Fr. Get to Marseilles, VIII, 299, 303, 315, 320; XIIIa, 471; Montpellier is on Fr. Alméras's route from Cahors to Annecy, III, 125; Superior of house and its history, VIII, 619; other mention, VIII, 319.

Montpensier (Anne-Marie-Louise d'Orléans, Duchesse de), granddaughter of Henri de Bourbon, Duc de Montpensier - Biographical data, III, 317; V, 443; VI, 280–81; VII, 65; Saint Vincent indicates to Pastor of Richelieu how he ought to pay his respects to her, V, 443; asks for Daughters of Charity for Saint-Fargeau Hospital, VI, 280–81; VII, 64; other mentions, III, 317; VII, 65, 640.

Montpensier (Henri de Bourbon, Duc de) - XIIIa, 52.

Montpezat, village in Lot-et-Garonne - Mission given there, I, 430.

Montreuil-sous-Bois, town near Paris - Saint Vincent goes there, I, 96; foundation and rule of Confraternity of Charity (1627), XIIIb, 94; visit of Charity by Saint Louise, I, 99–106; by Mlle de Pollalion, I, 282; people of Montreuil are given to mockery, I, 102; other mention, I, 272.

Montreuil-sur-Mer, town in Pas-de-Calais - Comte de Lannoy entrusts to Daughters of Charity ministry for bashful poor and orphans, XIIIb, 271; Saint Vincent tells Anne Hardemont, chosen for foundation, how to act during journey and, once there, with founder, young women caring for orphans, and Marie Lullen, companion, XIIIb, 273–83; June 26, 1647, two Sisters leave Paris without receiving blessing of Saint Vincent, absent at time, III, 208, 210; Saint Vincent recalls them to Paris, IV, 22; other mentions VI, 524; XIIIb, 140, 249.

Montrouge (Jacques), Bishop of Saint-Flour - IV, 28; VII, 194.

Montry (Robert de), Paris merchant - Began work of Madeleine for young women of loose morals wishing to change their lives, I, 187; X, 124.

Mont-Saint-Eloy Abbey - Saint Vincent advises monks to ask for Pierre Le Roy as Abbot, V, 95.

Montserrat - Priests of Santa Maria de Montserrat Monastery are not religious, although they take three vows, XIIIa, 405.

Monvoisin (François), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, VIII, 100; assigned to Poland, VIII, 99; Saint Vincent asks Officialis of Arras for dimissorial letter for Monvoisin’s ordination, VIII, 122.

Monvoisin (Jean), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, VI, 457; VII, 300; VIII, 6; Superior in Montmirail, VIII, 612; letters Saint Vincent writes him there, VII, 300, 334, 551, 613; VIII, 6, 53, 84, 196, 218; mention of letters to Saint Vincent, VII, 301, 334, 551, 613; VIII, 6, 84, 197, 218; sent from Montmirail to Toul for ordinands’ retreat, VI, 457; mission in Sézanne, VI, 535, 615; in Beuvardes, VII, 301, 334; in Vendeuvre, VII, 334: see Montmirail.

Moors - Have custom of giving away their children in return for something else, VI, 243.

Morainvilliers, village in Yvelines - Inhabitants not very religious; establishment of Daughters of Charity considered, VI, 339.

Morals - Loose morals: see Casuists.

Moran (Mme) - I, 398.

Morancy (Élisabeth), Daughter of Charity - XIIIb, 228.

Morand (M.), of Lyons - II, 262, 269.
Morando (Antonio), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, IV, 247; V, 275; VII, 543; in Genoa, IV, 247, 492; giving mission in Tivoli diocese, V, 275; and other places, VII, 543.

Morangis (Antoine Barillon de) - Biographical data, III, 48; IV, 397; M. de Vertamont wished to discuss with him question raised in Mende, II, 235; commissioned by King to investigate disorder among Mercedarians, III, 47–48; other mentions, III, 163; IV, 397; V, 17.

Morangis, village in Essonne - Foundation of Saint-Eutrope, II, 172.

Morar [Moray], district in Scotland - Evangelized by Fr. Duggan [Duiguin], V, 121, 122; by Fr. Lumsden, VI, 546.

Moras (Antonin de), chaplain of Saint-Pierre Church in Mâcon - XIIIb, 73–74, 76.

Moras (Bertrande de), mother of Saint Vincent - See Demoras.

Mordec, village in Ille-et-Vilaine - V, 597.

Moreau (Charlotte), Daughter of Charity - Biographical data, VI, 325; in Châteaudun, VI, 325, 424–25; other mention, XIIIb, 228.

Moreau (Étienne), Bishop of Arras - Abbot of Saint-Josse, VI, 82, 609; other mentions, VI, 79; X, 182; XIIIb, 229.

Moreau (Jean), Procureur Fiscal of Clichy - XIIIa, 24.

Moreau (Marguerite), Daughter of Charity - Biographical data, V, 120–21; VI, 55–56; VIII, 315; IX, 455; in Angers, V, 215; departure for Poland, IX, 455; arrival in Warsaw, IV, 519; writes to Saint Vincent about difficulties experienced by Sisters, IV, 575; reference to letter to Saint Vincent, V, 491; refuses invitation of Queen of Poland to remain at Court near her; edification of Saint Vincent, IX, 463, 502, 538, 541; Queen’s proposal for foundlings; Sister Moreau’s response, IX, 463; Fr. Lambert places her under direction of Sister Drugeon, IX, 464; Saint Vincent asks her to keep an eye on young people of her house, V, 120; Fr. Ozenne would like another Sister Servant, V, 238; she suspects Saint Vincent of withholding her letters to Saint Louise, V, 338; set in her ways, V, 362; health, V, 388, 395; Queen is satisfied with her, VI, 55; again asks her to remain near her to minister to poor, X, 536; XIIIb, 366; Saint Vincent consults Saint Louise and her Councillors about this, XIIIb, 366–69; in Warsaw, V, 215, 491; VI, 385, 393; VIII, 315; other mentions, VI, 326; XIIIb, 228.

Moreau (Nicolas), prisoner in Toulon - VII, 123.

Moreau, widow in Montmirail - VI, 311; VIII, 6.
Morel (Claude), Doctor of Sorbonne - Biographical data, I, 177; other mention, III, 74.

Morel (M.), notary - XIIIa, 66.

Morel (Philibert), Canon of Mâcon - XIIIb, 78.

Morennes (Claude de), monk of Saint-Lazare - I, 135, 371; XIIIa, 27.

Morice (Fr.), Barnabite - Advises Jeanne Dalmagne to enter Daughters of Charity, IX, 156; esteem for her, IX, 158, 161.

Morin (Jean), priest - Acting on behalf of Saint Vincent, named Canon of Écouis, notifies Chapter of nomination and takes possession of canonry, XIIIa, 26, 27.

Morin (M.), captain of regiment which includes men from Clichy - People are clamoring for their sons and Saint Vincent is writing to him about it, I, 335.

Morlaix (Joseph de), Capuchin - Willing to send men to accompany Fr. Mousnier to Madagascar, V, 280.

Morocco - See Recollects, Salé.


Mortemar [Mortemart] (Diane de Grand-Seigne, Marquise de) - Biographical data; asks Saint Vincent for tutor for son, II, 650; he sends temporary one, II, 654; she withdraws daughter, boarder at Motherhouse of Daughters of Charity, without paying expenses, XIIIb, 303.

Mortemar [Mortemart] (Gabrielle de), daughter of above, wife of Marquis de Thiange - XIIIb, 303.

Mortification - Conferences, X, 44, 318; XI, 59; XII, 173; mention of another conference, XII, 434; text of Rule of Missionaries, XII, 173–74; of Daughters of Charity, X, 318, 324; Saint Vincent reminds Sisters of very great fault of putting fragrance on their linen, IX, 21; mortification especially necessary for Missionaries, XI, 103; XII, 249–50; Missionary without mortification is only carcass of Missionary, XI, 365; be very mortified, XI, 93; persevere in mortification; ways of mortifying self, XII, 400.

No one is exempt from mortification, X, 201, 203, 228–30; nature tends toward evil; mortification is indispensable for practice of virtue, X, 45–48, 198–99; of indifference, X, 225; necessary to make meditation well, IX, 336; XI, 81; to avoid complaining, X, 152; to do God’s Will, XII, 136; example of vine-dresser, XII, 184–85; those who do not mortify themselves do not avoid suffering, X, 151–53; whoever flees Cross finds more weighty problems, XI, 59; mortification brings
happiness to those who love God, X, 229, 325; equanimity, X, 229–30; gives greater consolation than when natural inclinations are followed, X, 125, 325; difficult only in beginning, IX, 141; X, 203, 227; XII, 185; easier to renounce pleasure than to love suffering, IV, 55; more we give in to nature, more it demands, XI, 59; sensuality worms its way into everything, XI, 59–60; to renounce self is to establish Jesus in us, XII, 184; degree of mortification measures degree of virtue, XI, 59; mortification acquired by repeated acts; be content to lead others to it step by step, V, 443.

Example of Jesus, IX, 129, 134; X, 199, 320; XII, 185–86; teaching of Jesus, IX, 136; XII, 173–86; lesson of Saint Paul, X, 320; of Princesse de Condé, X, 320; of Fr. Pillé, II, 378; of monk to whom vinegar was repugnant, X, 17; of Carmelites and Sisters of Saint Thomas [Dominicans], X, 49, 80.

Necessary to mortify self interiorly and exteriorly, I, 223; X, 324; XI, 59; mortification of senses, IX, 20–22; X, 17, 48–49, 123, 124, 199–201, 226, 323, 573; XII, 176, 233–34, 260; see Meals; of tongue, X, 324; of passions, X, 44–48, 49–50, 201–03, 229, 321–23; XII, 184–85; of comforts, X, 3; XI, 191; XII, 18, 260; of will, II, 257, 278; IX, 248; X, 3, 124, 152, 203, 226, 323; XII, 176; of memory, X, 124, 203, 226–27; XII, 181; of knowledge, X, 123; XII, 260; of understanding, X, 123, 203, 226, 323; of judgment, V, 436; X, 323; XII, 175–76; renunciation of relatives; see Relatives; of concern for health, XII, 183; of old man, XII, 184; bodily austerities; see Discipline, Fasting; love of suffering; see Sufferings.

Ministries of Daughters of Charity do not allow many penances; for ordinary mortifications, permission of Superior needed; for extraordinary ones, that of Director, IX, 513, 515; X, 80, 318; interior and exterior mortifications appropriate for them, X, 47–48; means of mortifying self, X, 49–52; mortification is also daughter of charity, XII, 364. See also Attachments, Detachment, Penance, Sufferings.

Moscoso y Sandoval (Balthazar), Archbishop of Toledo - proceedings for foundation of Missionaries’ house in his diocese, VI, 364; VII, 400, 433; his chaplain expresses desire to enter Congregation of the Mission, VII, 327.

Moses, leader and lawgiver of Hebrews - His law, II, 158; III, 557; V, 428; IX, 252, 258–59; XII, 9–10, 107; XIIIb, 360; those who observed it performed miracles, XII, 107; his teaching, XI, 312; his prayer, V, 505, 572; IX, 328–29; XI, 194; his marvels, V, 489; his rod, XI, 30, 48; punishment of those who murmur against him, X, 193, 348–49; XIIIb, 351; cited, XIIIa, 468; other mentions, VI, 216, 248; IX, 514; X, 329; XI, 191, 372; XII, 80, 166; XIIIb, 398, 406, 416.
Motelet (Jean), notary in Paris - XIIIa, 11, 16, 18, 19, 20, 66, 67.

Motta (Paul) - Biographical data; founder of Community considering union with that of Fr. Authier and with Mission, I, 221–22.

Motte-Haudancourt (Henri de la), Bishop of Rennes - Contacts with Saint Vincent, III, 111.

Moucaut (M. de) - IV, 457.

Mouchy (Charles de), Governor and Lieutenant-General in Lorraine and Barrois - II, 76.

Moufle (M.) - VII, 126.

Moufle (C.), notary - XII, 378, 380, 381.

Moulan (M.) - I, 342.

Mouland (Charles) - XIIIa, 346.

Moulin (Claude-Félicine), wife of Seigneur des Essarts - Biographical data, IV, 327.

Moulin, town in Allier - Saint Vincent has Fr. Alméras, who is ill, taken there, VI, 540, 554, 570, 571; Bro. Claude takes thermal baths there, III, 368; V, 137.

Mount Lebanon - Fr. Berthe proposed and chosen for mission of Mount Lebanon, VI, 23, 28; Capuchin takes up collection to purchase administration of Mount Lebanon, VII, 341.

Mousnier (Jean-François), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, IV, 525; V, 71; VI, 21; VIII, 181; XI, 213; Saint Vincent proposes him to Propaganda Fide for Madagascar, IV, 93, 525; customary faculties, XIIIa, 362; departure, V, 71, 76, 82; journey, V, 148, 276–85, 302–05; arrival in Madagascar, V, 285, 305–07; Nuncio promises to send his name to Rome, V, 175–76; Saint Vincent reminds Propaganda Fide that Fr. Mousnier had received faculties of Missionary Apostolic, V, 431, 551; letters Fr. Mousnier writes Saint Vincent from Madagascar, V, 276, 292; Superior in Madagascar, V, 299, 300, 306, 307, 441; VIII, 616; X, 96; XI, 213, 263; XIIIa, 186; journey to Imaphalles, V, 507–08; Saint Vincent recommends him to prayers of Company, XI, 214; illness and death, V, 510–13, 637; VI, 21, 38, 216–17; VIII, 181, 552–53; virtues, V, 513–14; other mention, VI, 492. See also Madagascar.

Moussinot (Claude), Apostolic Notary of archdiocesan court of Paris - XIIIa, 102.


Mouthaudry (François de), Canon of Mâcon - XIIIb, 78.
Moutiers-Saint-Jean, town in Côte-d’Or - Letter sent from this town to Saint Vincent, VIII, 132; Moutiers-Saint-Jean Abbey: see Chandenier (Claude de), Le Boucher (M.).

Mouton (Jacques), Priest of the Mission - In Montmirail, I, 442; falls ill, I, 455, 456; brought back to Paris; recovers, I, 471; on mission in Joigny, I, 515; returns to Paris, I, 526.

Mouzon (Abbot of) - See Fiquelmont (René-Louis de).

Mouzon, village in Ardennes - Daughters of Charity assist poor there, V, 185.

Mozzolino (Silvestro), Dominican, author of theological compendium - XIIIa, 404.

Mugnier (Jean-Jacques), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, V, 64; VI, 77; VII, 243; accepted into Internal Seminary, II, 360; mention of letter to Saint Vincent, VI, 602; stationed in Marseilles, XIIIa, 359; in Picardy, V, 64; sent to Agde, V, 184; question of sending him to Toulon instead of to Agde, V, 190–91; should leave for Agde as soon as Fr. Huguier arrives in Toulon, V, 199; in Agde, V, 212, 226, 244, 248, 380; Superior, VIII, 618; Saint Vincent tells him to leave Agde along with confreres, V, 399; has left Agde, VI, 77; proposed for Turin, VI, 87; remains in Marseilles, VI, 89, 186; in Toulon, VI, 207; supposed to give mission in Nans, VI, 273; considered for Annecy, VI, 321–22, 332; in Annecy; lent to Turin, VI, 578; in Turin, VI, 602; VII, 243.

Mulger (Philiberte) - Member of Charity of Châtillon, XIIIb, 4, 21.

Murbantius - Mention of his Instructions, III, 483.


Grumbling is serious fault, X, 347; one of seven sins God abhors, IX, 291; X, 193, 348; worse than homicide, IX, 33, 46; X, 97, 150; murmuring is sin of Adam, XI, 97; murmuring of Judas, X, 97, 246, 349; always accompanied by scandal, IX, 277; X, 24, 348; harm it causes, IX, 540; how God punishes it, X, 349–50; how He chastised Miriam, sister of Moses, also Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, X, 348–49; Judas, X, 349; obstacle to union, IX, 15; may cause temptation against vocation,
X, 15; tends to ruin of Company, X, 17. See also Sufferings, Superiors, Union.

Murrot (M.) Member of Charity of Joigny, XIIIb, 66.

Murviel (Anne de), Bishop of Montauban - Good effects of missions in his diocese, II, 473; clashes with Coadjutor, II, 555–56; XIIIa, 147.

Muscovites - At war with Poland, V, 128–29, 187, 195, 218, 239, 335; XI, 274, 317; cessation of hostilities, VI, 645; new invasion of Poland, VIII, 280, 314; Tsar has no designs on Poland, V, 143.

Muset (Claude), Daughter of Charity - Biographical data, VII, 200; sent to Calais, VII, 200; X, 440; devoted to nursing soldiers despite epidemic, XII, 34.

Muslims - Inhabitants of Cape Verde, VIII, 566.

Musnier (Mlle) - I, 497.

Mussot (Mme), Lady of Charity - Ill, I, 299; getting better, I, 302; contacts with Saint Vincent, I, 320–21; with Saint Louise, I, 382, 383, 384; opinion of Mlle Laurent, I, 303.

Musy (Fr. de), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, V, 481–82; VI, 57; VII, 59; mention of letters from Saint Vincent, VI, 169, 282; entrance into Saint-Lazare, V, 481; assigned to Turin, V, 534, 636; VI, 57, 72, 86, 88, 89, 110; praise for him, VI, 92, 128; en route for Turin, VI, 127; in Turin, VI, 137, 141, 160, 255, 557; Saint Vincent fears he does not exert self much, VI, 169; unsettled in vocation; wants to make home visit, VI, 282, 434, 484, 495–96, 510; departure, VII, 59.

Mutual Assistance - Encouraged by Saint Vincent, V, 625.

Mutual Support - See Forbearance

Mutuality - XIIIb, 281.

Myra (Archbishop of) - See Antoine-François de Saint-Félix.

Mysteries of Trinity and Incarnation - Saint Thomas and Saint Augustine state that explicit knowledge of these is necessary means for salvation, I, 119; X, 271; XI, 172, 343–44; XII, 72; opposing opinions of other Doctors, XI, 344; XII, 72; ignorance of country people about these Mysteries, I, 141; teaching Mysteries is duty for Daughters of Charity, X, 271; and for Missionaries, XI, 172–74, 343–45; XII, 71–73.
Nacquart (Charles), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, III, 77; IV, 89–90; V, 71; VI, 216; VIII, 181; XI, 263; letters of Saint Vincent to Fr. Nacquart in Richelieu, III, 278; to Saint Vincent from Richelieu, III, 286; from Cape Verde, III, 330; from Madagascar, III, 434, 538, 570, 592, 598.

Journey to Madagascar, III, 278, 284, 286; XI, 340, 373; virtues needed for mission, III, 279; travel authorization; Propaganda grants faculties of Missionary Apostolic; named Prefect of Mission; journey and arrival in Madagascar; prepares Fr. Gondrée for death: see also Madagascar; praise, VIII, 552; XI, 263, 373; XII, 198; learns native language, III, 331, 554, 561, 596; XII, 60; in Madagascar; Superior, IV, 89, 321, 517; V, 71, 148, 301, 311, 517, 518, 521; VIII, 616; XIIIa, 186; ministry on island; reports, death, see Madagascar; other mentions, III, 77; V, 282, 284–86, 291, 300, 306; VI, 216; VIII, 281.

Name of Jesus - See Nom-de-Jésus.

Nancy, town in Meurthe-et-Moselle - Assistance for poor persons by Priests and Brothers of the Mission, I, 541–42, 582, 589; II, 42, 74, 93; Saint Vincent regarded in Nancy as refuge of afflicted poor, II, 404; M. de Fontenay, former Governor of Nancy; Roch-Sébastien Hardy from Nancy, enslaved in Algiers: see these names; other mentions, I, 600; VI, 418; XIIIb, 118.

Nans (M. de) - IV, 447.


Nanterre, town near Paris - Journey of Saint Vincent to Nanterre, II, 206; Marie Lullen had charge of children there, IX, 435; pastor praises her, IX, 436; Sister from Nanterre, I, 401, 433.

Nantes, town in Loire-Atlantique - Bishop: see Philippe Cospéan, Gabriel de Beauvau de Rivarennes; Duchesse d’Aiguillon asks for Sisters, I, 600; port of embarkation for Missionaries sent to Madagascar, V, 71, 82, 277–78, 280, 419, 424; VI, 112, 124, 149, 159; VII, 38, 67, 75, 102, 107, 104, 111, 112; VIII, 115, 150, 157–58, 169, 200, 205, 208, 221, 239, 246, 248, 251, 255, 555–57, 560–61; XI, 334, 336, 374; and to Ireland, III, 103, 137; ship lost on river there, VIII, 183; arrival of ships from Madagascar, V, 637; VI, 21, 440, 443, 445, 447, 451, 453; XI, 270, 367, 370; exiled Irish clergy arrive there, V, 422; Sainte-Croix parish, VII, 473; Visitandines of Nantes, III, 9, 18, 22, 35; V, 10; other mentions, III, 438, 560; IV, 468; VI, 278, 514, 587; VII, 617; VIII, 186, 574, 596; XIIIb, 248; young man in Nantes Seminary, XI, 370.
Daughters of Charity of Nantes: administrators of hospital ask for Daughters of Charity, II, 644, 654; VIII, 317; XIIIb, 318; selection of personnel for Nantes Hospital; Elisabeth Martin named Sister Servant, XIIIb, 248–49, 257; Saint Louise reminds Saint Vincent to reply to administrators, II, 650; her dealings with them, III, 16, 23, 35; V, 32; Fr. Lambert’s dealings with them, III, 217; conference to Sisters sent there, IX, 517–21; Saint Vincent sends Saint Louise to Nantes with six Sisters, II, 675; journey; names of Sisters, III, 8, 9; arrival in Nantes; Sisters receive royal welcome, III, 9; Saint Vincent lacks news, III, 15; letters Saint Louise writes from Nantes, III, 8, 22, 35; confessor for Sisters there, III, 17–18; difficulty detaining Saint Louise in Nantes, III, 35; two more Sisters needed, III, 36; postulants from Nantes, VIII, 398, 399.

Letters of Saint Vincent to Sisters in Nantes, III, 181; V, 4: see Gesseaume (Henriette), Haran, Hardemont, Lepeintre, Ménage (Françoise), Trumeau; from Sisters to Saint Vincent, VIII, 399.

Serious situation there, III, 168; division and discord, IX, 518; Saint Louise thinks Sisters should be changed; asks Saint Vincent to encourage Sisters and warn them of certain disorders, III, 178; letter of Saint Vincent, III, 181; departure of two Sisters for Nantes, III, 208; visitation of house by Fr. Lambert; division among Sisters; misunderstanding with confessor; three Sisters leave hospital, among them Élisabeth Martin, Sister Servant, III, 216; Jeanne Lepeintre, appointed to make visitation of Nantes, replaces Élisabeth Martin: see Lepeintre; Saint Vincent hopes to send confessor, XII, 363; two Sisters chosen for Nantes, XIIIb, 284.

Saint Vincent plans to visit Sisters in Nantes, III, 418, 421, 423, 424; Saint Louise asks him to do so, III, 422; Saint Vincent in Nantes; Sisters falsely accused; shortcomings of Sisters; Sisters to be changed; eight Sisters are necessary, III, 425–28, 431; visitation recommendations, XIIIb, 143; Saint Vincent requests that their community room be private, III, 604.

Sisters’ living space too restricted, III, 602; boys entering kitchen; Sisters are spied on; sick Sister, III, 604–05; attitude of Bishop of Nantes toward Sisters, III, 426, 604; IV, 77; XIIIb, 320; death of two Sisters; M. la Ferrière-Sorin asks that they be replaced, IV, 77; three Sisters sent to Nantes, V, 57; Saint Vincent advises them, IX, 430; calm follows storm, IV, 171; calm continues, IV, 281.

Sister leaves Company; Saint Vincent writes to console Sisters, V, 4; division among Sisters, V, 9, 57–58; too much communication with outsiders, V, 57.
Visitation by Fr. Alméras, V, 9; XIIIb, 322; Marie-Marthe Trumeau and two other Sisters sent to replace Jeanne Lepeintre and two companions, recalled to Paris, V, 43, 57; IX, 517; XIIIb, 312; recall of Sisters discussed in Council, XIIIb, 318–23; Sisters at hospital have never been able to please administrators, XIIIb, 320; complaints of administrators, XIIIb, 320–21; Saint Vincent recalls Marie-Marthe Trumeau and two others to Paris, V, 432; Saint Louise awaits them, V, 452; administrators want only six Sisters instead of eight, XIIIb, 328.

Letter of Saint Vincent to Abbé de la Meilleraye, who was asking for good pharmacist to replace Henriette G esseaume, V, 532–33; XIIIb, 330, 335; Nicole Haran replaces Marie-Marthe Trumeau; choice of another Sister for Nantes; Sisters live in peace, XIIIb, 336.

Fr. Berthe’s visitation of house, VI, 504, 505; Sisters are overburdened, VII, 66; only six Sisters for more than a hundred patients; Saint Vincent gives hope for relief and speaks of naming Assistant, VII, 472–73; Saint Louise reminds him of this plan, VII, 493; prepares to send help, VIII, 187; Nicole Haran begs for help, VIII, 258–59, 317; Fr. Mousnier visits them en route to Madagascar, V, 278.

Visitation by Fr. Dehorgny, VIII, 217; aide of Sisters at hospital goes to Motherhouse to become Daughter of Charity; Sister Servant requests Sister to replace aide, VIII, 399.

Confessors of Sisters: Frs. des Jonchères, Cheneau, Truchart: see these names; Sister Servants: Martin (Élisabeth), Lepeintre, Trumeau, Haran: see these names; other Sisters in Nantes: Bagard, Baucher, Brigitte, Carré (Claude), Dauteuil, Delacroix (Renée), Gesseaume (Henriette), Hardemont, Jacquette, Larcher (Marie), Marie from Tours, Ménage (Françoise), Michel (Louise), Miquel (Madeleine), Noret (Marguerite), Perrette from Sedan, Renée, Thilouse, Vaux (Anne de): see these names; other mentions, III, 61, 114; XI, 328; XIIIb, 140, 142, 231, 263, 296.

Nanteuil-le-Haudouin, town in Oise - Marquise de Maignelay asks Saint Vincent for two Daughters of Charity: one for school, other for Charity, II, 109–11, 218; God has sent good servant for Charity; no need to send Sisters; II, 125, 126; Jeanne Dalmagne in Nanteuil: see Dalmagne; not advisable to send here Sister from Paris, II, 423; Pastor of Nanteuil displeased with Sisters, IV, 298; and with Pastor of Touquin-en-Brie, who enticed to his parish one of Nanteuil Sisters, V, 40, 43; Nicole Geogette at variance with Pastor, whose virtue Saint Louise praises, VII, 477, 642; other mentions, II, 198; III, 232.
Nantouillet (Louise d’Aguesseau, Marquise de) - Asks what is needed to ransom her son, slave in Algiers, VIII, 337, 401.

Naples, kingdom in Italy - Diocese there given to Augustinian for defending Catholic truth, IV, 601; confreres working in bandit country in mountains, XII, 249.

Naples, town in Italy - VII, 83, 360.

Napoli di Romania - See Nauplia.


Narbonne, town in Aude - Character of inhabitants, X, 534; Archbishops: see Claude de Rebé, François Fouquet; M. Beauregard named general agent for clergy of province, II, 572.

Narbonne Missionaries: Saint Vincent promises two priests to Archbishop of Narbonne for seminary, VIII, 108–09; departure of Frs. Lebas, Dolivet for Narbonne, with Fr. des Jardins as Superior, VIII, 144, 170; Saint Louise receives news of them, VIII, 167; Archbishop requests added personnel, VIII, 273, 348, 373, 383, 478; delay in sending men, VIII, 387; Saint Vincent sends Frs. Delespiney and Parisy, XIIIa, 197–98; clauses proposed in foundation contract are contrary to customs of Company, VIII, 538; XIIIa, 197–98; union of Maiour parish to seminary, VIII, 478; after opposing union, Saint Vincent accepts it, XIIIa, 198; Prince de Conti requests Missionaries for diocese, XIIIa, 199; Archbishop proposes to give seminary cottage near water, VIII, 479; letter of Saint Vincent to Fr. des Jardins, Superior, VIII, 479; letter of Archbishop to Fr. des Jardins, Superior, VIII, 619; other mentions, VIII, 5, 112, 118.

Daughters of Charity in Narbonne: Archbishop of Narbonne asks for Daughters of Charity, VIII, 125, 137; XIIIb, 370; sending of Sisters Carcireux, Denoual, and Chesse, VIII, 137, 144, 145, 160, 187; travel authorization, XIIIb, 237; advice received before departure, X, 533; arrival, VIII, 166; Sister Carcireux sent to Alet diocese for instruction in teaching youth, VIII, 379; X, 587; Sisters find it difficult to live separated, VIII, 380–81; difficulties, VIII, 470–71; praise for Sisters, X, 571, 587.

Nardeux (M.), member of Charity of Joigny - XIIIb, 66.

Naseau (Marguerite) - Biographical data, I, 68; IX, 64; life, IX, 64, 166, 193, 358, 472; schoolmistress in Suresnes, I, 68; sent from Saint-Sauveur to Villepreux, I, 128; IX, 358; serving in Saint-Nicolas-du-Chardonnet parish, IX, 194; illness and
death, I, 186, 187, 241; IX, 194; X, 82; conference after her death, IX, 64.

Nathan, Jewish prophet - IX, 305, 481; X, 189.
Nathanael, biblical personage - V, 405.

Naudé (Marguerite), member of Charity of Courboin - XIIIb, 93.
Naudé (N.), member of Charity of Courboin - XIIIb, 93.
Naudé (Nicolas), member of Charity of Courboin - XIIIb, 93.
Naudé (Pierre), member of Charity of Courboin - XIIIb, 93.

Naulot (Jean) - Has garden and stables near Luçon house of confreres, XIIIa, 318.

Nauplia [Navplion], town in Greece - VI, 278; VIII, 377, 397.

Navailles (Philippe de Montault-Bénac, Duc de) - Biographical data, VI, 547; illness, VI, 547; brought to Saint-Lazare, VI, 588.

Navain (Marie), Daughter of Charity - XIIIb, 228.

Navarre, collège in Paris - II, 648; XIIIa, 200.

Navarre (Regiment) - Plunder and violence in Rethel, IV, 204–05.

Navarre, region in France - Parlement, VII, 460, 623; Jacques Ducasse, Extraordinary Master of Mint in Navarre and Béarn, XIIIa, 21; Louis XIII, King of Navarre, XIIIa, 226, 236, 252, 275, 277, 280, 286, 289, 321; Louis XIV, King of Navarre, XIIIa, 339, 346, 347, 425; XIIIb, 139, 230.

Navarro [Navarrus] (Martín), Spanish canonist - Teaching on vows of religion, XIIIa, 404–05; not to be followed in everything, XIIIa, 382.

Nazareth, town in Palestine - Residence of Holy Family, II, 122; VII, 202; X, 461; Jesus did not go to visit relatives in Nazareth, II, 122; returned there once, was not well received, V, 541, 546; VII, 53.

Nebuchadnezzar, King of Chaldea - Punished by God, XIIIa, 170.

Nègre, cape on northern coast of Tunisia - V, 89.

Négriau (M.) - Appointed administrator of hospital for galley convicts in Marseilles by Duc de Richelieu, VIII, 243.

Nelz (Jean de), seminarian of the Mission - Biographical data, IV, 493–94.

Nemours (Charles-Amédée de Savoie, Duc de) - Biographical data, II, 90.

Nemours (Henri de Savoie, Duc de), Archbishop of Reims, brother of Charles-Amédée - Biographical data, IV, 201; presides at
meetings of Ladies of Charity, IV, 201, 391–92; asks Pope to establish Bishops in partibus for Tonkin and Cochin-China, IV, 595–96; same request to Propaganda, V, 17.

Nemours (Marie d’Orléans, Duchesse de) - See Longueville.

Neruet (Pierre) - Witness of Saint Vincent’s will, XIIIa, 100–01.

Nesmond (Anne de Lamoignon, Mme de), wife of François-Théodore - Biographical data, II, 399; III, 17; V, 242; request for Sisters for Saint-Denis Hospital, II, 399; Lady of Charity, III, 17; other mentions, II, 445; IV, 464; V, 242.

Nesmond (François de), Bishop of Bayeux, son of François-Théodore and Anne de Lamoignon - Calls Priests of the Mission to Notre-Dame-de-la-Délivrande, VI, 377; other mention, II, 445.

Nesmond (François-Théodore de), Presiding Judge - Biographical data, II, 444; III, 411; delegate to Rueil conference, III, 411; discussion with Saint Vincent on manner justice is rendered, XIIIa, 194.

Netherlands [Holland] - V, 143; VII, 526; VIII, 576, 577, 578–79, 582, 587–94, 596; IX, 213; XI, 279, 318; brother of Jean d’Estrades has gone there for the King, II, 679.


Neufchâtel-en-Bray, town in Seine-Maritime - Mme Goussault has been there, I, 340; Regulations of Charity of Neufchâtel, XIIIb, 5–8; Fr. Horcholle, Pastor: see Horcholle.

Neufchèze (M. de) - Convert from Huguenot religion; reportedly sent money for slave in Algiers, V, 405.

Neufville (Ferdinand de Neufville de Villeroy), Coadjutor, then Bishop, of Saint-Malo, then Bishop of Chartres - Biographical data, III, 65; IV, 40; VI, 365; VII, 561; kindness to Saint-Méen Missionaries, III, 65, 110, 141–42; some confreres find fault with how he is handling matters, III, 115; his authority regarding confreres’ house, VI, 149; contacts with Saint Vincent, IV, 40, 477; VI, 365; esteem for Louis Thibault, V, 330, 369, 376; requests Daughters of Charity for Saint-Malo, V, 628–29; Saint Vincent sends report to Rome on behalf of Prelate, VII, 561; other mentions, III, 51, 423; V, 360; XIIIa, 427.

Neufville (Louise de Malval, demoiselle de) - Foundress of boarding school in Sedan, V, 445–47; Saint Vincent recommends her work to Ladies of Charity, VIII, 13.

Neuilly-Saint-Front, town in Aisne - VII, 551.
Neulhy [Neuilly-le-Réal], near Saint-Pourçain-sur-Sioule (Allier) - VI, 93.

Nevelet (Fr.), Archdeacon of Troyes - Death, I, 412.

Nevers, town in Nièvre - Visitandines, II, 243; VIII, 502–04; other mention, II, 313.

Newfoundland, large island off east coast of Canada - V, 281.

New Testament - Reading in French forbidden to Brothers of the Mission, except for few older ones, VII, 222; Missionaries read it on board ship to Madagascar, VIII, 572; Saint Vincent recommends to his priests daily reading of chapter of New Testament, XI, 102; XII, 108.

New Year - Pictures and maxims for year, VII, 446; mention of conferences on faults of past year and obligation of spending new year well, XII, 406, 410, 415, 421, 425, 436; best wishes, I, 408; IV, 517; V, 251, 256, 500; VI, 173, 177; VII, 54, 58; VIII, 242, 244, 246, 248, 250, 253, 255.

Nibas, village in Somme - VII, 10.

Nice, town in Alpes-Maritimes - I, 7; V, 145.

Nicolas (Saint) - Feast day, VIII, 239–40, 557; other mentions, XIIIa, 10, 16.

Nicolas III, Pope - Approved Third Rule of Saint Francis, XIIIa, 404–05.

Nicolaïtes - See Saint-Nicolas (Community).

Nicolas, Brother of the Mission - Sent from Crécy to Le Mans, II, 676; III, 4; has office of treasurer, without having charge of money, III, 318; at Saint-Lazare, VI, 312.

Nicole (Sister) - Saint Vincent writes to Saint Louise about her, I, 382.

Nicole (Georgette or Georget), Daughter of Charity - Does not get along with Pastor in Nanteuil, VII, 641.

Nicole, Daughter of Charity - Will no longer be Sister Servant of Sisters ministering to galley convicts, XIIIb, 266–67.

Nicole, Daughter of Charity - Many health problems, I, 233; aged, I, 234; is better, I, 235; unsatisfactory, I, 357; at Saint-Sauveur, I, 388; changed from that house, I, 496; showing greater goodwill, I, 537.

Nicole, Daughter of Charity from Montmirail - Intends to leave Company without giving up habit, V, 44.

Nieporynt, town in Poland - V, 396.

Nîmes, town in France - On Fr. Alméras’ route from Cahors to Annecy, III, 125.

Nineveh, capital of Assyria - God sends prophet Jonah there, IX, 408–09; X, 416.

Niolo, valley in Corsica - Description, IV, 404–08; inhabitants; religious and moral situation, IV, 404–08; mission, IV, 404–05; Saint Vincent sends to all houses report on this mission, IV, 438, 477.

Nivelles (Fr.) - Saint Vincent makes inquiries about his qualifications to be Pastor, VI, 536–37.

Nivelles (Pierre), Bishop of Luçon - Praise of him, III, 490; XI, 260; satisfaction with ministries carried out by Missionaries in his diocese, II, 275; asks for them for Luçon, III, 145; Saint Vincent finds that Superior of Luçon house takes refuge too easily behind wishes of Bishop, III, 527; IV, 149; recommends that he do nothing contrary to his intentions, IV, 2; V, 469–70; steps taken with Prelate regarding resignation of parish, VI, 178, 439, 536; reimbursement of money owed him, VI, 439, 537; Saint Vincent strongly urges him to sign petition to Pope in view of obtaining condemnation of Jansenism, IV, 182–87; wants Fr. Chiroye to hand over parish to Bishop, V, 409; mention of letter of saint to Prelate, VI, 610; illness, XI, 260; mandated and funded daily Mass there, VIII, 607; other mentions, II, 353; XIIIa, 319.

Noah, Hebrew patriarch - Construction of ark, III, 188; IX, 547; XI, 339; allows self to be taken by surprise by wine; conduct of his children, IX, 47; only a few saved in his ark, XII, 197.

Noailles (Charles de), Bishop of Rodez - III, 294.

Nobility - Audacity and insolence regarding Church, II, 446; they call for confere when they are sick, II, 545.

Nobles (Jean de), Archdeacon of Mâcon - XIIIb, 78.

Noblet (M.), pharmacist in Paris - VI, 343, 353.

Nodo (Sébastien or Bastien), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, I, 453; II, 93; III, 7; IV, 440; ill in Richelieu, I, 453; II, 93, 95; Saint Vincent tells Fr. Portail Nodo is coming to Paris, II, 529; sent to Genoa, III, 7, 26, 39; in Genoa, III, 66, 136, 151, 187; IV, 440, 492; desires to go to Barbary, III, 335; Saint Vincent writes to encourage him and to dissuade him from illusions, IV, 440; mention of letter from Saint Vincent, III, 136; temptation persists, IV, 492.
Noëlle, Daughter of Charity - Saint Louise asks permission for her to take vows, VIII, 187.

Nogent, town in France - Candidate to Daughters of Charity from there, I, 409, 427; Mme de Brou in charge of Charity there, I, 485; benefice acquired by simony, II, 398.

Nogent-sur-Seine, town in Aube - Birthplace of Félix Begat, slave in Tunis, VI, 322; VII, 196; mission given here, VI, 393.

Noirmoutiers (Louis de la Trémouille, Duc de) - Biographical data, VI, 88; Saint Vincent apologizes for unintentionally displeasing him, VI, 88; his children, VII, 613; other mentions, VIII, 447–48, 531.

Noirmoutiers (Renée-Julie Aubérie, Duchesse de), wife of preceding - VIII, 416.

Noizeau (Edme), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, V, 574; disobedient, V, 601.

Nom-de-Jésus [Name of Jesus], hospice in Paris - Historical data, IV, 530; V, 139; VII, 32; VIII, 73; IX, 521; XI, 184; lawsuit to take possession of building, II, 684, 690; XIIIa, 351–56, 356–57; beginnings of ministry, IV, 530, 541; poor do not go out, V, 156; Saint Vincent teaches them catechism, XIIIa, 173; Priests of the Mission are chaplains there, VIII, 279; XI, 184; XII, 77, 79; Daughters of Charity serve poor of hospice, V, 139, 357; VII, 32; IX, 521–22; X, 100, 103–04, 295, 557; residents of hospice, V, 427, 589; VIII, 73, 344, 521; dying Saint Vincent blesses residents, XIIIa, 205; other mentions, VII, 272; VIII, 502; XIIIa, 210.

Norais (Élisabeth Merault, Demoiselle), wife of Jacques Norais - Illness, III, 398: see Norais (Jacques).

Norais (Jacques), King’s secretary - Gift of farm to Saint Vincent, II, 538; on condition of large pension, VII, 423; saint consoles him and his wife on losses suffered from pillage of Orsigny house, III, 397.

Norais (M.), son of Jacques and Élisabeth Norais - Lawsuit against Saint Vincent regarding Orsigny farm, to which he lays claim; saint refuses to appeal decision against him, VII, 422, 423.

Noret (Françoise-Paule), Daughter of Charity - Biographical data, II, 198; VII, 189; family business, II, 301, 303; placed at Saint-Denis Hospital, III, 419; journey to Nantes in company of Saint Louise, III, 8; chosen as Saint Louise’s Assistant, VII, 188; deeply involved with business affair, XIIIb, 306; other mentions, II, 198; XIIIb, 227.

Noret (Marguerite), Daughter of Charity - Sent to Nantes, III, 8; XIIIb, 259.
Noret (Mlle) - Mentioned in letter from Saint Louise to Saint Vincent, VII, 88.

Normandy (Province) - Missions in Normandy, V, 610; VI, 31; letter to nobleman in Normandy, V, 39; Missionary from Normandy, III, 13; Sisters from Normandy, II, 222, 328; XIIIb, 292–93; noblemen from Normandy, VIII, 337; King makes trip there, IV, 147; Normans are considered less straightforward than Picards, V, 200; other mentions, I, 320; II, 330, 425; III, 529; IV, 461; VI, 229; VIII, 229, 366, 367; XI, 374; XII, 28.

Norway - XI, 318.

Notre-Dame - Chapel in Courboin, XIIIb, 93.

Notre-Dame - See Ardilliers, Buglose, Lugan, etc.

Notre-Dame-de-la-Rose - See La Rose.

Notre-Dame de Paris - Dean acts as agent regarding differences between Sainte-Geneviève Abbey and Chancelade, IV, 67–68; irreverence and indecencies committed in this church, IV, 328; clergy visit Priests of the Mission, III, 303; saint’s Masses at Notre-Dame, I, 600; II, 414; III, 206; Chapter of Notre-Dame, V, 115; possibility of Sisters making Jubilee there, V, 579; X, 192; Sisters may not go there for devotion without permission, X, 136–37; Divine Office is sung in choir, XII, 270; Canons are faithful to this, XII, 273; Canons provide spiritual care for sick of Hôtel-Dieu, III, 295; pressure Ladies to take on work of Foundlings, XIIIb, 430; other mentions, I, 236; II, 130; XI, 352; XIIIb, 421.

Notre-Dame de Pitié, chapel in Paillart - XIIIb, 47.

Notre-Dame des Champs, in commune of Saint-Jean-d’Assé (Sarthe) - VIII, 130.

Notre-Dame (Sisters of) - In Richelieu, IV, 287; V, 602; VII, 466; in Saintes, VII, 214; Saint Vincent asks Fr. Lucas if girls go to their school in Joigny, I, 517.

Nouelly (Boniface), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, II, 532; III, 6; IV, 25; sent from Annecy to Rome, II, 532; sent to Algiers, III, 6; advice received before departure, XIIIa, 344; arrival, II, 677; in Algiers, III, 25, 50, 94, 218; Superior in Algiers, VIII, 615; difference of opinion with Jean Barreau; Saint Vincent’s advice, III, 50–51; appointed Vicar-General to Archbishop of Carthage, III, 64–65; letter Saint Vincent writes him in Algiers, III, 50, 126; illness, death, and burial, III, 218–24, 242; other mentions, III, 304–05, 308–09; IV, 25; V, 90; VIII, 615.

Nouery - Dean of Nouery, VI, 331.
Noulleau (Jean-Baptiste), theologian for Saint-Brieuc diocese - Condemnation of blasphemy, XIIIa, 344.

Nourquier (M.), Canon of Écouis - XIIIa, 29, 30.

Nouveau (M. de) - IV, 307.

Novitiate - See Seminary, Internal.

Novy, village in Ardennes - VI, 596, 625, 632.

Noyers - Notre-Dame Abbey, III, 151.

Noyers (François Sublet, Seigneur des), Secretary of State - Biographical data; contacts with Michel de Marillac, I, 336–37; II, 150; Mazarin’s judgment of him, XIIIa, 154; other mentions, II, 221, 400, 430.

Noyon, town in Oise - Letter of priests of Tuesday Conferences of Noyon to Saint Vincent, II, 440, 441; Henri de Baradat, Bishop; Bourdin, Vicar-General; Delahaye, Dean: see these names; Archdeacon writes Saint Vincent story of statue of Our Lady, VIII, 94; aid to people of diocese, V, 99.

Nuncios in Paris - See Bagno (Giovanni Francesco di), Bagno (Nicolò di), Bichi (Alessandro), Grimaldi, Piccolomini, Scotti.

Nuptials - Saint Vincent permits Daughter of Charity to attend brother’s wedding, I, 233; regrets it, I, 388.

O

O (Louise-Marie Séguier, Marquise d’) - XIIIb, 310.

Obedience - Community exercise to be held three times a week, IV, 578.

Obedience (letter of authorization) - Given by Saint Vincent to Missionaries going to Madagascar, III, 282; to two Sisters going to La Fère, X, 160; Missionary must show celebret to Superior of house in which he is placed, IV, 146, 551; letters of authorization to travel, VIII, 417, 517, 529; XIIIa, 157, 189, 358, 359, 398; XIIIb, 228, 237, 238.

Obedience (virtue) - Conferences, IX, 55–64, 415–30; X, 62–75, 307; XI, 70; XII, 345; reference to other conferences, XII, 409, 413, 417, 420; text of Rules of Missionaries, XII, 345–46; of Daughters of Charity, X, 308, 315; in what obedience consists, IX, 422; X, 426; XII, 349–50; why obey, IX, 59, 424–25, 427–28; X, 74; Community not possible without obedience, IX, 419–20, 422; X, 63; XII, 349; no union without obedience; no order, without union, X, 308–09, 314; whoever enters
Community makes commitment to obey, X, 64–65; to disobey is sin, XII, 348; to obey Superiors is to obey God; to disobey them is to disobey God, X, 68–69, 309–10, 427–28; XII, 349–50; whoever obeys has spirit of Holy Spirit; whoever disobey has spirit of devil, X, 65–66, 310–11; obedience makes indifferent acts good, X, 66, 273; doubles merit of good acts, I, 507; IX, 418–19, 423–24; X, 66, 273, 310; best actions not meritorious without this virtue, X, 67–68, 273; one act of submission worth more than many good works, I, 75; so much work can be done through sheer obedience, III, 200; obedience better than assistance at Mass, V, 569; one enters Company to do whatever obedience ordains and not to live according to one’s own will, IV, 326.

Beauty of obedience, IX, 421, 426; X, 313; always accompanied by many other virtues, IX, 508; particularly necessary for Daughters of Charity, I, 223; IX, 56, 416–18; X, 418, 422, 426–28; by it, they can give greater glory to God than nuns, IX, 424; enclosure of obedience is their cloister, IX, 178; seniority does not dispense from obedience, IX, 420; X, 73; do not obey if what is commanded is sinful, against Rule, or against intention of higher authority, IX, 58, 62, 423, 426.

Example of Jesus, IX, 56; X, 65, 69; XII, 347, 351–52, 432; of Fr. Pillé, II, 374; of soldiers, II, 619; IX, 422; of Councillor at Parlement, XIIIb 282; of inhabitants of Clichy, IX, 507; of Saint Vincent, as chaplain to Gondis, X, 311; of country women, IX, 75–76; of animals, IX, 111; of Abraham, XII, 178; beautiful words of Saint Francis de Sales, XIIIb, 282; necessary to obey: Providence, IX, 56, 59, 62; Pope, IX, 56; XII, 350; Bishops, I, 501, 543–44, 590; III, 152–53; IX, 56; XII, 350–51; Pastors, IX, 56; X, 312, 315; XII, 351; Superiors, I, 590–91; IX, 56, 58, 60–61, 101, 417, 419; X, 311, 553–54; XII, 351; Rules: see Rules; Director, IX, 56–57; confessor, IX, 56–58; X, 412; civil authorities, III, 429; XI, 70; XII, 398; Ladies of Charity, IX, 56, 426; X, 273, 312, 315, 540; physicians, III, 301; IX, 96, 176, 420; X, 273, 312, 315, 539–40; administrators, I, 600; equals and inferiors: see also Condescension; vow of obedience to Superior General obliges one to obey individual Superiors, V, 85.

How to obey: IX, 56, 57, 76, 425, 428; X, 314; promptly, IX, 57, 59; X, 314; exactly, X, 57, 70, 314; willingly, IX, 6, 59; X, 70; cheerfully, with discernment, IX, 57, 59; totally, X, 69; with perseverance, X, 71; without objecting, VII, 64; neither murmuring nor criticizing, IX, 291, 525; X, 347; solely to please God, IX, 59; X, 71; with submission of judgment, IX, 60; X, 70, 310, 313–14; follow intention of Superior, X, 70; accept all sorts of ministries: see also Indifference; ask permissions: see Permissions; means of acquiring obedience,
IX, 425, 427, 429; X, 71–72, 74–75; reprimands disobedient Missionaries, I, 544; II, 619; disobedience of Daughters of Charity, X, 550; XIIIb, 375; prayers to ask for obedience, IX, 516; X, 317–18; other mentions, I, 554; II, 37. See also Punctuality.

Obidos (Comte d’) - Gives hospitality to Fr. Daveroult; ready to facilitate his return to France, VII, 615–16; mention of letter to Saint Vincent, VII, 615; thanks from Saint Vincent, VII, 617.

O’Brien (Dermot), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, III, 93; sent to Ireland, III, 93, 103; other mention, IV, 479.

Obriot (M.) - II, 312.

Observance - Of daily exercises, I, 504; of Rule, I, 518.

Obstinacy (Stubbornness) - Spirit of the devil, IX, 531–32.

Octobre (M.), concierge of Château de Montmirail - I, 442, 456, 467, 476.

Oderico (Nicolò), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data; delay in vows, V, 619; VI, 174; has given little satisfaction during internal seminary in Rome, V, 619; desires to assist plague-stricken, VI, 174; ill with dropsy, VI, 174, 196; intends to leave Company, VI, 483, 526.


Officers of Confraternity of Charity - Honor and obedience due them, I, 504.

Officers of Congregation of the Mission - Represent Our Lord; principal Officers sometimes should take precedence, V, 608.

Officers of Ladies of Charity - Election and responsibilities, XIIIb, 443–45.
Official Documents - See Acts.

Oisey - Prior of Oisey, XIIIb, 63.

Ogier (M.) - Attorney and notary in Paris, XIIIa, 66, 67.

Olémon (Île d’), in Charente-Maritime - VIII, 291, 563.

Olier (Jean-Jacques), Founder of Saint-Sulpice Community - Biographical data, I, 208; II, 308; III, 292; IV, 28; V, 93–94; VIII, 400; XI, 350; letter from Saint Vincent, IV, 314; letters to Saint Vincent, I, 324, 366; II, 345, 446, 474, 560; III, 292; XII, 357; member of Tuesday Conferences, I, 324; priestly ordination, IV, 175; takes part in preaching exercises at Saint-Lazare, XII, 237; in composing Conferences for Ordinands, XII, 236; reform of Pébrac Abbey, I, 208–09; visits Abbey, I, 278; regrets not having taken part in mission, I, 277; reports on mission he gave in Saint-Ilpize, I, 324; others, I, 366; Sébastien Zamet offers him bishopric of Langres; discussions on this subject, I, 277–78; XIIIa, 122; speaks to Saint Vincent about Abbé de Saint-Cyran, XIIIa, 105; hostile to Jansenism, III, 292; esteem for Fr. Boudet, I, 500; for Fr. Lucas, II, 345; Saint Vincent asks various services of him, I, 332; IV, 314; XIIIa, 210; Pierre Scarron seeks Saint Vincent’s support in getting Olier named Coadjutor in Grenoble, V, 93–94.

Fr. Olier becomes Pastor of Saint-Sulpice; Vaugirard Seminary he founded is transferred to Saint-Sulpice parish, II, 308; first companions, I, 209, 278; II, 308; IV, 175; wants “of the Mission” to be part of name of his Community, IV, 62; author of book on seminaries, IV, 190; founder of Community of L’Intérieur de Marie, VIII, 400, 473, 476; his niece: see Aubrai (Mlle d’); death, VI, 285, 295; Saint Vincent consoles priests of Saint-Sulpice, XIIIa, 184; saint’s advice sought in selection of successor, VI, 285; reference to conference on Olier’s virtues, XI, 350; other mentions, IV, 28, 125.

Oliva (Treaty of) - VIII, 193, 280, 301, 314, 353, 394.

Olivier (Henri), of Mâcon - XIIIb, 74.

Olivier (Fr.), Priest of the Mission - Faults, V, 600; Superior in Le Mans asks for someone to replace him in teaching chant, VI, 277.

Ollainville, village in Essonne - Saint Louise asks Saint Vincent’s permission to go there, VII, 286–87; return, VII, 299.

Oloron, town in Basses-Pyrénées - Bishop: see Arnaud-François de Maytie.

Ombiasses - Masters of ceremonies, customs, superstitions of Madagascar, III, 546, 548–52, 557, 562–65, 576, 582; V, 515, 525, 526; VI, 220, 247; are all surgeons, V, 299; de Flacourt
learned fundamentals of the language from them, III, 544–45; V, 519.

**Ombilambo,** wandering people of Madagascar - III, 544–45; V, 519.

**Openness to God's Will** - See **Indifference, Availability, Will of God.**


**Orange** - Prince of Orange, VIII, 596.

*Orange (Second Council)* - Teaching on grace, III, 325; on universality of redemption, XIIIa, 168; condemnation of Semipelagians, XIIIa, 166.

**Oratories** - Saint Vincent advises Fr. Ozenne to have oratory in house for examen and praying Office, V, 350.

**Oratory (Priests of) [Oratorians]** - Praise, XI, 121; their moderation, XII, 41; opinion of Fr. Gilles concerning them, XIIIa, 382; they have Rule, IX, 93; no vows, XIIIa, 376; no parlor, XI, 161; may inherit, V, 499; give nothing to those who leave, III, 373; union with Fr. Romillon’s priests, II, 459–60, 465; union of Oratory with Saint-Nicolas de Grosse-Sauve Priory, XIIIa, 67; fear that Fr. Bérulle’s death might lead to downfall of Oratory, IX, 47–48; Oratorians refute Saint-Cyran’s teaching, I, 394; XIIIa, 123; Jansenist tendencies of several Oratorians, III, 292–93; XIIIb, 358; false preaching of another, III, 592; Saint Vincent refuses postulant wishing to leave Oratory of Saint Philip Neri, VII, 584.

Oratorians work at Roman Court to prevent approval of Congregation of the Mission, I, 164; II, 460; approval of vows of Congregation of the Mission, V, 399; Saint Vincent fears Oratorians’ opposition to Fr. Codoing’s efforts regarding Saint-Yves affair, II, 415, 467, 470, 472; Oratorians in Rome send confreres in Paris reports of activities of Superior of Missionaries, II, 171; Pavillon goes to Oratory for greater tranquility, II, 613.

Establishments: Aubervilliers or Notre-Dame-des-Vertus, I, 27, 124; VII, 345; Isle d'Aix, VIII, 562; Dijon, VII, 232, 520, 521; Fossano, VII, 214; Genoa, VIII, 120; La Rochelle, VIII, 561; Lyons, XIIIa, 45, 50; Mâcon Seminary, XIIIa, 45, 50; Marseilles, VI, 201; Bourbon, VIII, 413; Paris, I, 124; IV, 328; XIIIa, 60, 201, 224; XIIIb, 358; Pézenas, II, 613; Rome, III, 613; VI, 134; XI, 266; Rouen, VIII, 407; Tours, VIII, 413, 438–39; other mentions, VII, 420; XIIIa, 62, 63. See also **Bence, Bérulle, Borja, Bourgoing, Condren, Desmoulins, Gondi (Philippe-Emmanuel de), Séguenot.**

Order of Day - Saint Vincent explains practice of Company to Saint Jane Frances de Chantal, I, 554; schedule for meeting with Sisters, II, 131–32.

Ordinands - Number at Saint-Lazare in June 1638, I, 471; they will be at Bons-Enfants, and Michel le Gras’ room is needed for them, I, 513; blessings on them at Saint-Lazare in May 1639, I, 543; Saint Vincent tells Saint Louise he will accept a certain person among the ordinands, II, 23; how to work with them in Rome, II, 142, 232; ministry with them in jeopardy there, II, 240; difficult in Crécy to serve them lunch, II, 311; Fr. Codoing changes manner of dealing with them, II, 349; Saint Vincent is happy about news of ordinands in Rome, II, 434; Fr. Codoing gets funding in Rome to prepare ordinands, II, 472; Duchesse d’Aiguillon sponsors ministry in Rome, II, 542; ministry with ordinands in Rome, III, 493; large number, IV, 256; VI, 257; VII, 36; left satisfied, V, 99.

Ordinands (retreats) - References in conferences to ministry to ordinands, XII, 383, 422, 430, 434, 436; one of ministries of Mission, I, 297, 553; IV, 71, 106; V, 374; XII, 235–36; XIIIa, 119–20; no funds available for it, II, 358; ministry came about imperceptibly, without anyone thinking of it, XI, 142–43; XII, 8; origin: see also Beauvais; excellence and usefulness, XI, 7–10, 137–38, 143; XII, 13–17; dispositions necessary for those directing ordinands, XI, 281–82; good results of retreats, II, 37; accept nothing from ordinands, if this can be done easily, V, 490; VII, 269; Saint Vincent encourages Fr. Codoing in ministry with them, II, 449; questions posed on their instruction, XIII, 312–13; humility necessary to direct ordinands, XI, 138; outline of conference to ordinands, XIIIa, 158–60; Conférences to Ordinands [Entretiens], XII, 236–37; Saint Vincent reprimands Superior for going to country during ordinands’ retreat, VII, 293; retreats in several dioceses, VIII, 366; in Luçon, II, 353–54; Reims, II, 440; Annecy, Beauvais, Genoa, Richelieu, Rome, at Bons-Enfants, Saint-Lazare: see these words; other mentions, I, 181–82, 377, 403; II, 103; V, 442. See also Retreats.

Orgeval (M. d’) - VI, 387.

Orient - Franciscan missions, XI, 262.

Origen. Church Father - Biographical data, XI, 24; words of Origen, XI, 24; taught catechism, XIIIa, 32.

Origny-Sainte-Benoîte, village in Aisne - I, 180.
Orkneys - Islands in Scotland evangelized by Fr. Lumsden, VI, 546.

Orléans (Catherine-Angélique d’), Abbess of Saint-Pierre de Reims - Biographical data, IV, 82.

Orléans, town in Loiret - Mme Goussault passes through, I, 193; as does Saint Louise, III, 15; and Saint Vincent, III, 408, 412; journey of Jeanne Lepeintre to Orléans, VI, 45, 46, 48, 49; Visitandines, I, 370, 595; III, 15; coaches, I, 603; II, 318; VI, 125; X, 467; XIIIb, 310; other mentions, I, 402, 404, 593–94; II, 160; III, 244, 290; IV, 113; V, 277; VI, 262; X, 182.

Orléans (Gaston, Duc d’) - Biographical data, III, 411; negotiations for annulment of marriage to Marguerite de Lorraine, I, 265; at Rueil Conference, III, 411; contacts with Saint Vincent, IV, 414; confessors, I, 164; II, 416; desire to see Court return to Paris, IV, 460, 463; other mention, I, 428; V, 617.

Orléans (Marie d’), Duchesse de Nemours - See Longueville (Marie d’Orléans, demoiselle de).

Orléans (M.) de - Signs deed of Bishop Poncher of Paris in 1518, XIIIa, 479.

Orléans (Philippe d’) - Biographical data, IV, 303; title of Monsieur, IV, 44, 303.

Ornano (Henri-François-Alphonse d’), chief equerry of Gaston d’Orléans - IV, 414.

Orosius (Paul) - Teaches that everyone has sufficient grace to be saved, XIIIa, 168.

Orphan Girls - See Lestang (Marie Delepech de).

Orsay, commune in Essonne - Mission given, III, 135.

Orsiny, farm in Saclay (Essonne) - Historical note; gift of farm to Saint Vincent, II, 538; III, 4; IV, 312; V, 365; VI, 43; Saint Vincent at Orsiny, II, 538; III, 4, 64, 66, 181, 186, 358, 408, 412, 413; IV, 510, 511; V, 365; VI, 43; VIII, 119–20; XII, 47; pillage of farm, III, 397, 405, 408–09, 412, 413; dismissal of female employee, IV, 312; farm helps Saint-Lazare house subsist, IV, 329; heirs of donor enter claim for possession of farm; win lawsuit, VII, 266, 267, 293; sentiments of Saint Vincent on this occasion, VII, 265–66; XII, 47–51, 105; refuses to appeal, VII, 422–25; other mention, VI, 633. See also Norais (Jacques).


Orthodox (Greek) - Opposed to King of Poland, XI, 274.

Orvieto, town in Italy - Priests there show interest in Congregation of the Mission, IV, 465–66.
Osny, village in Val-d’Oise - I, 476.

Ostend, town in Belgium - Ship from there captured French vessel heading for Madagascar, XII, 24.

Ostia, town in Italy - Missions, II, 231, 405; Ostia Seminary, II, 505; Vicar-General of Ostia, II, 426.

Ouessey [Ouessay] (Louis de Guidoly or Guidotti, sieur d’) - XIIIb, 65–66.

Our Lady of Loretto, in the Marches - Parish considered as residence for confreres in Rome, II, 36, 44.

Our Lady of the Rotunda - Kindness of Canon to confreres in Rome, II, 35, 44.

Outsiders - Conferences on relations with outsiders, X, 342–47, 362–64; text of Rule of Daughters of Charity, X, 342, 362; Sisters will not tell temptations to outsiders, X, 365.

Ouvre-Logues, reef off coast of Brazil - Confreres pass through on route to Madagascar, VIII, 568–69.

Ozena - Disease Saint Vincent compares with sin infecting the soul.


Superior in Troyes, II, 541; IV, 497; VIII, 607; maintains union among confreres, V, 192; assigned to Poland, IV, 573; departure, V, 3, 15; English capture ship, V, 15; in Dover, V, 27,
50; arrives in Hamburg, V, 67; Saint Vincent does not know if he is in Warsaw, V, 70, 75, 77; arrival in Warsaw, V, 81, 83; retreat, V, 99; mission at Holy Cross, V, 105; in Warsaw, V, 153, 215; Superior in Warsaw, VIII, 617; Queen of Poland unhappy with him, V, 165; Saint Vincent suggests that he not offer his services to the collège, but concentrate on rural missions and seminary, V, 219; conversions, V, 338; war obliges him to leave Warsaw; follows Court to Krakow, V, 434; then into Silesia, V, 474, 479, 535; gives news of confrères in Poland, V, 632; XI, 323; in Glogau, VI, 183, 319; in Opole, VI, 326, 334, 336–37, 347, 361, 428; in camp on outskirts of Krakow, VI, 464, 470, 472, 489, 492, 502, 569; return to Warsaw imminent, VI, 526, 566; Saint Vincent tells him to spare nothing in Fr. Duperroy’s care, VI, 568; in Warsaw, VI, 620; VII, 8; journey to Krakow, VII, 156, 173, 264; speaks a little Polish, XII, 25; health, IV, 290; V, 579; VI, 307; VII, 265; death and eulogy, VII, 274, 276, 282, 283, 285, 297, 300, 304; reference to conference on his virtues, XII, 433; other mention, I, xxv. See also Poland.

Ozenne (Jacques), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, VII, 84.

Ozenne (Laurent), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data; nephew of Charles Ozenne, VI, 272; VII, 84; finds repetition of prayer difficult, VI, 272; VII, 84.

P

Pagne - Clothing worn by inhabitants of Madagascar, III, 545.

Paillart, village in Oise - Women’s Charity: regulations, establishment, and approval, XIIIb, 40, 47–48; men’s Charity: regulations and approval, XIIIb, 48, 53.

Paillet (M.) - II, 685; XIIIa, 354.

Paillolé, house in Pouy - I, 16.

Paimboeuf, town in Loire-Atlantique - VI, 150, 159; VIII, 558.

Pain d’Avoine (Catherine), Daughter of Charity - XIIIb, 228.


Paix (Notre-Dame de la), in Fieulaine (Aisne) - Historical note, VII, 614; VIII, 28; sick find comfort in chapel there, VIII, 94; at request of Bishop of Noyon, Bro. Parre assures good order in devotions of people, VIII, 28, 46, 60, 82, 83, 93–94, 107, 149; Saint Vincent, deputed to seek priest for this shrine,
asks if Prelate had not already found one, VIII, 60, 71; letter from M. d’Abancour regarding Fr. Ameline’s lawsuit against Huguenots, VIII, 457; letter from Fr. Ameline concerning lawsuit against Huguenots, VIII, 539–40.

**Pajot** (Charles), Jesuit - Biographical note, V, 292; classical works, V, 292, 297.

**Palaiseau**, commune in Essonne - Misery and plague; Saint Vincent sends Missionaries there with Sisters; several fall ill, IV, 415, 426, 450; safe-conduct for Missionaries sent to this place, XIIIa, 400.

**Palestine** - VI, 248.

**Palestrina**, town in Italy - François Hallier goes there for protection from plague and hot weather, VI, 373–74; Saint Vincent advises Fr. Jolly to accept small church and lodging, VII, 508; to go there or to Frascati during hot weather, VII, 585, 595, 598; VIII, 78, 86.

**Palletan** (locality) - Estate of Mme de Gondi, XIIIa, 63.

**Pallu** (François), Canon of Tours, then titular Bishop of Heliopolis, Egypt - Biographical data, VI, 605; VII, 572; prepared to leave for mission to Far East, IV, 596; receives hospitality of Missionaries in Rome, VI, 605; Saint Vincent does not think he wants to establish Congregation, VI, 630; M. Pallu writes to Company of Indies concerning journey to Indies, VII, 572; other mention, VIII, 595.

**Palluau** (Gilbert de Clérembault de), Bishop of Poitiers - Coolness toward Richelieu Missionaries, VII, 511; satisfied with retreat for ordinands given by Missionaries, VIII, 329; Duchesse d’Aiguillon obtains from him letter for Alain de Solminihac, VIII, 51–52.

**Palotta** (Giovanni Battista), Cardinal - Biographical data, IV, 46.

**Pamiers**, town in Ariège - Bishop: see François-Étienne de Caulet.

**Pamphili** (Camillo Astalli), Cardinal - Biographical data; Saint Vincent congratulates him on promotion to cardinalate; asks his protection, IV, 106; signs decree of Propaganda Fide impeding multiplication of Congregations having same ministries in France, IV, 611.

**Pangois** (Fr.), priest of collegiate church of Coëffort - IV, 425; VIII, 130.

**Pannier** (M.), merchant in Saint-Quentin - V, 60.

**Panola** [Panole] (Andrian or Dian), King of region of Anossi in Madagascar - His children’s interest in instruction, III, 561; ambushes against French, V, 519, 527.
Pantin, commune near Paris - XIIIa, 479.

Paon (Jeanne), Daughter of Charity - XIIIb, 227.

Papillon (Marie), Daughter of Charity - Biographical data, X, 447; sent to Metz, X, 447; other mention, XIIIb, 228.

Paquinot (Georges), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, VI, 578; sent to Turin, VI, 578, 579.

Para (Canon) - Officialis of Luçon, VIII, 254.

Parable of wise and foolish virgins - IX, 41; X, 491–93.

Paracelsus, doctor and alchemist - I, 5.

Paradis (Jean), Pastor of La Chapelle - I, 425.

Paradise - Having one will with God is foretaste of paradise, I, 61; being united in perfect charity is paradise, IX, 125; being gentle and respectful will make house a paradise, IX, 212; Company will be like paradise if it observes law of love, X, 380; being patient, friendly, gracious creates paradise, X, 384; paradise is love, union, and charity, XI, 67.

Parcollet (Claude), Daughter of Charity - XIIIb, 228.

Pardon - Custom of kneeling to ask forgiveness, VII, 260: see Reconciliation.

Parfait (Fr. de), Canon of Notre-Dame in Paris - XII, 273.

Paris (André de), galley convict - Saint Vincent receives money for him, VIII, 360.

Paris - City saved from famine by Saint Genevieve, XIIIb, 420; punished by Charles VI; rose up against him; besieged by Henri III, avenged by King's assassination, IV, 461; benefice of Saint-Lazare belongs to city; its conferral rests with Bishop, I, 243; placed in hands of Canons Regular of Saint Augustine in 1517, I, 244, 248; plague in city: 1631–33: I, 114–115, 122, 124, 126, 128, 186, 187–88; in 1635–36: I, 299, 315, 316, 348, 350; Spanish threaten Paris; fright of inhabitants, I, 331; influence of Jansenist ideas seen in Paris in noticeable diminution in number of Communions, III, 321, 358; false rumors of disorder in city, VI, 7; Fronde in Paris: see also Fronde; floods of 1658, VII, 107, 110, 111, 114.

Bishops: see Fulco de Chanac, Étienne de Poncher, Henri de Gondi, Jean-François de Gondi, Jean-François-Paul de Gondi; Chapter of Paris, VI, 493; XII, 273; XIIIb, 430; natives of Paris, IV, 426; VIII, 229, 235.

Auteuil, Bons-Enfants (Collège), Boulangers (rue des); Chaillot, Charité (Hospital), Foundlings (Hospice), Enférnés (Hospice), Fortet (Collège), Hôtel-Dieu, Hôtel de
Ville, Incurables (Hospital), Lisieux (Collège), Luxembourg (Palace), Nom-de-Jesus (Hospice), Notre-Dame (Church), Quinze-Vingts (Hospital), Saint Barthélemy (Parish), Saint-Benoît (Parish), Saint-Lazare, Saint-Louis (Hospital), Salpêtrière, Sorbonne, Val-de-Grâce, etc.: see also these words; Bourget (chaussée du), III, 337, 338; Cordiers (rue des), XIIa, 42; Coutellerie (rue de la), XIIa, 16; Courteau-Villain (rue), I, 127; Épernon (rue de l’), VI, 98; Grève (place de), IV, 380; Harpe (rue de la), VIII, 203; Maçons (rue des), VIII, 502; Mauvaises-Paroles (rue des), V, 36; Monnaye (rue de la), XIIa, 15; Pavée (rue), XIIa, 75; Petits-Champs (rue des), XIIa, 42; Pitié (Hospital), Pont-Neuf (bridge), VI, 202; Quinçampoix (rue), XIIa, 15; Quinze-Vingts (Hospital), Roule (Le), I, 122; Saint-André-des-Arts (rue), VI, 98; Saint-Antoine (faubourg): see also Saint-Antoine (Porte), III, 337; Saint-Denis (chaussée), II, 607; Saint-Denis (faubourg), IV, 400; Saint-Germain-des-Prés (faubourg), II, 233; XI, 255; XIIa, 20, 199; Saint-Jacques (faubourg): see also Capuchins, Oratory, Visitaton; Saint-Martin (faubourg), II, 176, 589; Saint-Maur (chemin de), III, 337–38; Saint-Victor (Porte), I, 22; XIIa, 75, 97, 222, 263; Saint-Victor (rue), I, 29, 128; XIIa, 75; Seine (rue de), XIIa, 16, 20, 24; Vallée-de-Fécamp (rue de la), III, 337; Versailles (rue de), I, 213, etc.; other mentions, X, 15; XIIa, 329; XIIIb, 225.

**Paris (M.)** - VI, 401, 542.

**Parishes** - Saint Vincent ponders whether Missionaries should accept parishes, II, 393: disadvantages, II, 281, 656; IV, 589; V, 236, 409, 436; VI, 355, 634; VII, 188, 268, 374: see also Daisne (Chrétien); Saint Vincent refuses parish in Senlis, II, 281; in Angoulême, V, 436; in Arras, VI, 634–35; in Poitiers, VII, 188; refuses house for Missionaries in Rome because parish is attached, V, 465; union of parishes can be easily effected, II, 434; conditions for union of parish to Company, V, 196, 202, 538–39; thinks union of parish is useful where Company has direction of seminary, VII, 268; but this is contrary to Rules of Institute, XIIa, 197; Company burdened with two parishes in Toul, V, 236; obliged to celebrate feast of patron saint of parish, even if not its Pastor, V, 87; parishes are hindrance to more universal good of missions and seminaries, V, 193; ministry of parish Sisters, XII, 362; Rules for parish Sisters, II, 131; IX, 18; X, 527, 535, 537, 545.

**Parisis** - Tax placed on fees posted on price lists and notices, V, 503.

**Parisos (M.)** - I, 539.

**Parisot (M.)** - II, 457.
Parisy (Antoine), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, VI, 119; VII, 151; VIII, 19; sent to Marseilles, VI, 119; in Marseilles, VI, 279, 446, 523; VII, 151; act of disobedience; absolution, VI, 186, 342, 383, 386; mutilation of document, VI, 186; health, VII, 168; proposed for Toulon, VII, 207, 221, 228; in Toulon, VII, 237, 245, 250, 254, 274, 282, 289, 403; in Marseilles, VII, 438; named for Montpellier, VII, 554; health, VIII, 19; in Montpellier, VII, 632; VIII, 69, 92, 267, 289; XIIIa, 471; Saint Vincent’s concern for his health, VIII, 330; in Marseilles again, VIII, 303, 348; requested for Agde, VIII, 212, 260; missioned to Narbonne, VIII, 348, 360, 373, 387, 478, 537; XIIIa, 198; Saint Vincent agrees to his ordination to priesthood, XIIIa, 198.

Parlement - Definition, I, 136; V, 46; VIII, 134; IX, 25; XI, 5; XIIIa, 11; its decree recorded Letters Patent confirming contract of union of Saint-Lazare, I, 540; office for nephew of Commander Sillery, II, 136; approval of Missionaries in Annecy region by Chambéry Parlement, II, 321; lawsuit after death of Cardinal Richelieu referred to Parlement, II, 457; letter from Saint Vincent, II, 589; petitions of Saint Vincent, II, 684, 690; decree expelling Missionaries from Saint-Méen, III, 12, 33, 43; de Beaumont imprisoned at Parlement of Rennes, III, 51; Paris Parlement in fear of rebels, IV, 412; deprives Church of property whenever it can, VII, 423; brief on poverty goes before it prior to distribution, VIII, 134; example given in some chambers of high reputation, XI, 201–02; registration in Paris Parlement of union of Saint-Lazare to Congregation of the Mission, XII, 374; of Letters Patent on behalf of Congregation of the Mission, XII, 375; XIIIa, 258.

Parlor - Precautions for Missionaries when in parlor with women, XI, 161; XII, 19, 341; XIIIa, 389; decision to have parlor without grille in Motherhouse of Daughters of Charity, III, 256; XIIIb, 249–51.

Parmentier (Fr.), Pastor of La Queue-en-Brie - Esteem for Fr. Pillé, II, 381.

Parmentier (Noël), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, VI, 162.

Parre (Jean), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, III, 429; V, 59; VI, 388; VII, 13; VIII, 26; XI, 306; letters of Saint Vincent to Bro. Parre in Saint-Quentin, V, 59; VI, 414, 422, 490, 502; VII, 614; VIII, 26, 46, 60, 71, 82, 93, 107, 123, 149, 157, 190, 445, 453, XII, 374; in Ham, VI, 388, 397, 437, 454, 467; in Laon, VI, 531, 543; VII, 421, 535, 587, 596; in Reims, VI, 561, 572, 580, 596; VII, 395, 401, 573; VIII, 382, 384, 389, 398, 409; in Rethel, VI, 573, 608, 625, 632; VII, 13, 33, 379,
544, 562; VIII, 391; Saint Vincent mentions sending letters to various places to ensure that Parre receives necessary news, VIII, 391; reference to letter written on July 12, 1660, VIII, 392; letter of Bro. Parre to Saint Vincent from Saint-Quentin, VII, 135; mention of letters to Saint Vincent, V, 60; VI, 437, 454, 467, 490, 531, 561, 580, 597, 632; VII, 13, 33, 395, 402, 421, 535, 544, 573, 614; VIII, 26, 46, 60, 82, 382, 389, 398, 409.


Trials, VIII, 82; sends Saint Vincent news of Sisters in La Fère, VIII, 232; awaited in Paris, VIII, 52; invited to come for retreat, VIII, 83; postpones trip until later, VIII, 93, 107; health, VII, 562, 587, 597; VIII, 382; nephew welcomed at Saint-Lazare, VII, 562; visit of brother-in-law, VII, 545; other mentions, I, xxvi; III, 429; VIII, 541.

**Parriel (Pierre), Chancellor of University of Cahors** - III, 346–47.

**Parrot (Fr.), monk of Chancelade** - One of two deputies sent to Paris by Alain de Solminihac for approval of Augustinians of Chancelade; sent to lodge at Bons-Enfants, III, 163; met Saint Vincent in Richelieu, III, 461; not as skillful in business as companion Fr. Vitet, III, 589; Saint Vincent welcomes him at Saint-Lazare for retreat, IV, 124; arrival in Paris, IV, 135; must be present for election of new abbot, IV, 160; Alain de Solminihac displeased with him, IV, 248; does not want him and Fr. Vitet informed of steps he has taken at Court to have Nicolas Sevin as Coadjutor, IV, 223–24.

**Parthenay**, town in Deux-Sèvres - IV, 166.

**Pascal (Bro.)** - See **Goret (Jean-Pascal)**.

**Pascon (M.)** - VI, 650.

**Pasha**, high-ranking official in Turkey and North Africa - Imprisons Bro. Jean Barreau in Algiers, III, 218; releases him, IV, 147; French consul’s dealings with him, V, 89–90; Saint Vincent asks Bro. Jean Barreau to get passport from him for
confrere coming to Barbary to make visitation, V, 147; slave owner makes him tremble, V, 326; puts Spanish Mercedarians under duress, V, 390; holds men from Marseilles for ransom, V, 391; new Pasha arrives in Algiers, V, 404; Louis XIV asks his protection for M. Barreau and Fr. Philippe Le Vacher, V, 644; former Pasha is reinstated, VI, 10; mistreatment of M. Barreau, VII, 91; considering sending someone to negotiate with him release of M. Barreau, VII, 185; his apparent authorization releasing M. Barreau from Rappiot’s debts, VII, 221; Pashas in various kingdoms oppress Christians, VII, 341; King is due to reply to him, VII, 458; his part in apostasy and martyrdom of Bro. Borguñy, XI, 288–89.

Pasquier (Balthazar), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, V, 501.

Pasquier (M.) - Offers house and chapel to Saint Vincent for foundation of Missionaries; saint informs Bishop of Agen of proposal, IV, 50; thanks M. Pasquier; awaiting approval of Prelate, IV, 51.

Pasquier (Pierre), chaplain in Clichy - XIIIa, 74.

Pasquier (young man) - I, 473.

Passelaigue (Jean de), Bishop of Belley - II, 354–55.

Passion of Christ - Mention of conferences, XII, 421, 434; excellent subject of prayer for Daughters of Charity who do not know how to read, IX, 27, 28, 172; X, 456; its merits form part of treasure of Church, IX, 39; devotion of Fr. Pillé to Passion, II, 380; wounds of Jesus, II, 119; VIII, 516; His gentleness is apparent in Passion, XII, 159–60.

Passions - See Mortification; people in South more prone to passion, XI, 200.

Pastors - Good Missionary does everything Pastor does and more, XII, 325; Pastors who desire to make retreat in houses of the Mission are most welcome, II, 546; before and after each mission, Missionaries seek blessing of Pastor, II, 226; VI, 374; do nothing during mission without his consent, II, 226; V, 88; XII, 351; show Pastors great honor and respect, XI, 95; Saint Vincent causes removal of words offensive to Pastors in Bull of Approval of Congregation, I, 222–23; they occasionally invite outside preachers to church, IV, 56; Superior General has authority to change Pastors in parishes confided to Congregation as often as deemed necessary, V, 202; Missionaries go to receive blessing of Pastors, VII, 389; on arrival, Daughters of Charity go to receive blessing of Pastor; all owe him obedience and respect, X, 312, 315; XIIIb, 125, 135; Saint Vincent has Saint Louise apologize to Pastor, I, 75.
Pastour (M.) - Receives hospitality in Missionaries’ house in Marseilles, VII, 194; mention of letter to Fr. Get, VII, 270.

Patience - Conference, XI, 56; virtue of perfect, X, 147; softens hearts, III, 376; V, 626; difficulties pass, III, 382; compassion toward others, XI, 56; example of Jesus, III, 376; V, 605, 626; VII, 146; XI, 56; of Fr. Pillé, II, 375; of Saint Francis de Sales, XIIIa, 88–89; one of the virtues that can accomplish anything in Madagascar, V, 309; virtue necessary for Missionaries, VII, 146; for Daughters of Charity, X, 428; for Superiors: see also Superiors; patience in trials, XII, 402; after mentioning concerns to competent persons, adore God’s guidance; practice patience, IX, 393: see also Forbearance; calm responses to provocation, XII, 402; patience in physical sufferings, XII, 402; easier to convince someone by gentleness and patience, than by being too uncompromising, V, 63; other mentions, I, 58, 123, 332, 441–442, 523, 577.

Patissier (Catherine) - Member of Charity of Châtillon, XIIIb, 21.

Patrébé (Fr.), Jesuit, in Madagascar - Forced to leave after evangelizing, VI, 244–45.

Patriarche (Salomon), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, III, 93; IV, 261; sent to Ireland, III, 93, 103; recalled because of mental illness; sent to Saint-Méen, III, 478; illness continues; Superior of Saint-Méen would like to be rid of him, IV, 261.

Patrocle (Guillaume), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, IV, 418; XII, 413; death and eulogy, IV, 418, 426–27; mention of conference on his virtues given at Saint-Lazare, XII, 413.

Patte (Philippe), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, VII, 482; VIII, 157; faithful to God and Company, VII, 482; capable surgeon, VIII, 157, 179, 225, 229, 584; sent to Madagascar, VIII, 157, 185, 207, 208, 219, 225, 229, 231, 240, 554; Saint Vincent advises him to avoid all discussion with Huguenots while at sea and to give example of Christian virtues, VIII, 209; from Paris to Nantes, VIII, 555–57; in Nantes, VIII, 557; from Nantes to La Rochelle, VIII, 557–58, 561; shipwreck, VIII, 246–47, 248–49, 251, 255–56; in La Rochelle, VIII, 561, 563–64; at sea, VIII, 570–73; at Cape of Good Hope, VIII, 574, 580, 584–85, 587–88; other mention, VII, 482. See also Madagascar.

Patto (M.) - VIII, 368.


Paul (Chevalier) - Biographical data, VII, 94; VIII, 32; plans expedition against Algiers, VII, 94; Saint Vincent considers self fortunate to bear his name; met him at Mazarin’s residence, VII, 94; encourages proposed expedition, VII, 145, 154, 174,
179, 184, 187, 207, 212, 226, 233; continues to hope it will take place, VII, 263; prepared to give large sum to make it happen, VIII, 32, 310, 316; Chevalier Paul outside Algiers, VIII, 527, 538.

Paul (M.) - Recommends priest who wants to make retreat at Saint-Lazare, VIII, 477.


Paula (Saint) - Unhappy with reprimand from Saint Jérôme, XI, 354; he mourns her death, III, 223.

Paulati (M.) - Favors authorizing Missionaries’ establishment in Rome, XIIIa, 313.

Paulin (Charles), Jesuit, King’s confessor - Biographical data, IV, 46; V, 171; Alain de Solminihac writes to him, IV, 475, 498; Fr. Paulin supports request of Bishop of Cahors regarding Bishop of Sarlat, whom Solminihac wants as Coadjutor, V, 171; death, IV, 563.

Paul IV, Pope - Obliges Jesuits to wear cowl, III, 382, 448.

Paul V, Pope - Forbids discussion on “matters of grace,” III, 326; grants Clichy parish to Saint Vincent, XIIIa, 23; other mention, I, 13.

Paussin (Fr.), priest - Sent to Marseilles for spiritual assistance to galley convicts, XIIIa, 360.

Pauzo (M.), notary in Paris - XIIIa, 341.

Pavia, town in Italy - Bishop: Francesco Billi [Bigli], VI, 639; siege of Pavia, V, 604.
Pavillon (Mme) - Her praise, IX, 5.

Pavillon (Mlle) - I, 286.

Pavillon (Nicolas), Bishop of Alet - Biographical data, I, 159; II, 94; III, 100; IV, 64; VI, 190; VII, 499; VIII, 283; IX, 555; XI, 235; letters from Saint Vincent, III, 260; IV, 64, 209; VI, 190; letters to Saint Vincent, II, 219, 340, 543, 558, 572, 586, 594, 605, 613, 617; III, 100, 268; IV, 119, 267, 325; words of praise for him, II, 146; III, 105, 260; IV, 65.

Retreat at Saint-Lazare, I, 159; takes part in preaching exercises there, XI, 235, 265; XII, 237; in composing Entretiens des ordinands, XII, 236; Saint Vincent uses his method of repetition in speaking to the confreres, XII, 315; mission in Joigny, I, 177–78, 515–16, 528; at Saint-Germain-l’Auxerrois, I, 365; at Saint-Germain-en-Laye, I, 442, 448; XI, 256; in Grigny, I, 472; Saint Vincent involves him in Charities, I, 162; speaks to him about Michel Le Gras, I, 427–28; named Bishop of Alet, I, 413; goes to his diocese with Fr. Blatiron, I, 580; VIII, 608; Saint Vincent promises to visit him in Alet, I, 520, 526, 544; Bishop recommends needs of diocese to Saint Vincent, II, 220; Archbishop of Narbonne, II, 558–59; M. de Beaugrand, II, 572; Bishop of Mirepoix, II, 594; plan of Bishop of Lodève to cede his episcopal See to M. du Bosquet, II, 605, 613, 617; M. de Ciron, IV, 119; sends him report on certain abuses, II, 587.

Opens seminary in Alet; entrusts it to Priests of the Mission, II, 221, 256; sadness at recall of Missionaries, II, 340; inaugurates retreats for priests, visits his diocese, II, 543; complete renewal of diocese, III, 157.

Contacts with Saint Vincent, I, 492; II, 339; saint asks him to take M. de Benjamin as boarder for a time, III, 260; refuses, III, 268; cooling in friendship, IV, 213; XIIIa, 211; Pavillon supports giving two priories to Congregation of the Mission, IV, 388; Saint Vincent offers Pavillon hospitality at Saint-Lazare, VI, 190; contacts with Michel Le Gras, I, 452; with Hippolyte Féret, Claude and Louis de Chandenier, Claude de Rueil, Brandon de Bassancourt, François-Étienne de Caulet: see these names; Brunet delights in his conversation, III, 496; Solminihac hopes Pavillon will sign petition of episcopate to Pope against Jansenism, IV, 102, 160; Pavillon does not respond to letter of invitation for this, IV, 179; Saint Vincent persists, IV, 209; Pavillon refuses, IV, 268; censures, along with several Bishops, Apologie des casuistes, VII, 499; Solminihac wishes him to explain censure by declaration, VII, 548; other mentions, II, 94; VIII, 283. See also Alet.

Payon (Jeanne) - Gift to Antoine Maillard, VII, 297.
Peace - Kingdom of God is peace in Spirit, who will reign in you if your heart is at peace, I, 111; peace is worth more than all worldly possessions; God rewards it even in this life, III, 611–12; if we bring about peace in others, should we not also preserve it among ourselves, III, 612–13; peace does not preclude suffering, IV, 171; human condition never the same; sometimes at peace, sometimes persecuted, IV, 281–82; confidence that God will soon give peace, IV, 329; God dwells only in peaceful place, IV, 395; difficult to succeed in any duty without peace of mind, V, 410; charity demands sowing peace where it does not exist, V, 602; according to world, peace and health are treasures of life; also two sources of good, VI, 188; trust in God is basis of all good leadership and peace and enrichment of soul, VII, 612; respect and gentleness foster peace; where there is peace, God abides, IX, 207; God dwells only in place of peace, IX, 395; pray for peace, that God will reunite hearts of Christian Princes, XI, 189; God’s Spirit is spirit of peace, gentle inspiration, XII, 285; peace is goal of war, XIIIa, 307.

Péan (François), author of works on controversy - Offers to give conferences at Saint-Lazare on controversy; Saint Vincent refuses, VIII, 469.


Pecoul (M.) - I, 489.

Pelagius, heresiarch - Teachings about gaining salvation, XIIIa, 165; opinions went against need of interior grace for salvation, XIIIa, 166.

Peleüs (Fr.), chaplain of Pierre Séguier - I, 344.

Pelletier (Catherine Vialart, Mme), Daughter of Charity - Biographical data, I, 352; II, 442; suggested for Hôtel-Dieu, I, 352; with foundlings, I, 426, 429, 436; wants to keep her belongings, I, 425; Saint Vincent does not have great faith in her submissiveness; her difficulties, I, 426; other mentions, I, 378, 412, 447, 488, 495.

Pelletier (Nicolas) - Biographical data, II, 486; plans to stop paying for foundlings he was supporting; steps taken by Ladies of Charity, II, 486–87, 488.

Pellieux (Claudine) - Member of Charity of Valpuiseaux, IV, 235.

Penance - Mention of conferences, XII, 431, 437; penance necessary for everyone, even priests, X, 319; XI, 117; impose penances on self for faults, IX, 219–20, 244; for those who suffer, XII, 401; permission of Superior necessary for extraordinary penances: see also Mortification; spirit of penance of
Daughter of Charity, XI, 118; penitential practices permitted by Saint Vincent for Saint Louise, I, 80; penances for priest unable to make repetition of prayer, XII, 63–65; for student, for fighting, XII, 54; for disobedient seminarian: see also Boucher (Philippe-Ignace); for unruliness, VII, 225; for disobedient Brother, V, 601; for one who lacked sobriety, XI, 181; authorizes public penances during missions, IV, 35; errors of Antoine Arnauld on public penance, III, 322, 358–66; in giving penances, confessor must abide by rules of Council of Trent, V, 322; Assembly of 1651 considers establishing penances for certain faults, XIIIa, 371. See also Discipline, Fasting.

Penitentiary - Does not think cases of conscience submitted by de Sergis are permissible, I, 527; has his eye on seminarians educated by Congregation of the Mission, II, 271; Saint Vincent asks Fr. Codoing to request dispensation from him, II, 280–81; indicates errors in writings of Arnauld, III, 322; his opinion and solution to strange nocturnal noises in Saintes, VI, 96–97; sends money for distribution to poor, VI, 596, 625; saint requests Fr. Jolly to get dispensations from him, VI, 631; VIII, 199; and to see that letter is delivered safely to him, VI, 637.

Pennier (Denis), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, IV, 167; V, 80; in Richelieu, IV, 637; Superior in Tréguier, V, 80; VIII, 616.

Penot (M.), Registrar in Joigny - XIIIb, 66.

Pentecost - Saint Louise’s special devotion, III, 311; period for election of Officers of Daughters of Charity, VII, 597; X, 210; mention of conferences, XII, 408, 411, 421, 423; other mentions, XII, 25–26; XIIIa, 29, 30.

Pepin (M.) - M. Pepin and coaches, III, 529; IV, 506–07; V, 54; VI, 125.

Pera, district in Constantinople - III, 47.

Percheron (Michelle), Daughter of Charity - Signs attestation after reading of Common and Particular Rules reviewed and arranged in order by Fr. Alméras, XIIIb, 206.

Perceval (Étienne), of Mâcon - XIIIb, 74.

Perceval (Guillaume), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, I, 530; II, 93; enters Internal Seminary for renewal, II, 93–94; leaves, II, 119; dismissed from Company, II, 541, 620; other mention, I, 304.

Perdreau (René), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, I, 522; other mention, I, 531.

Péréfixe (Hardouin de Beaumont de), King’s tutor, Bishop of Rodez, then Archbishop of Paris - Biographical data, IV, 45; other mention, III, 293.

Péreyret (Jacques), Grand Master of Collège de Navarre - Biographical data, III, 247; Saint Vincent consults him, III, 247, 322.

Perfection [Holiness] - Conference on obligation to strive for holiness, X, 197–210; mention of another conference, XII, 417; first goal Saint Vincent gives Congregation, XII, 67–68; whoever does not advance on path to holiness falls back, II, 146; X, 198; example of Jesus, X, 197; teaching of Jesus, XII, 68; holiness does not consist in ecstasies, XI, 285; nor in multiplication of acts, X, 284; consists in doing all actions well, II, 146; XII, 69–71; even smallest, X, 205–06; done in conformity with Will of God, XI, 285–87; XII, 126–27; self-renunciation necessary for this, X, 199–201, 575; different states of perfection, XII, 300; obstacles to holiness, X, 204.

Péricard (François de), Bishop of Angoulême - V, 436.

Périgord (region) - Ravages caused by armies, V, 97.

Périgueux, town in Dordogne - Great desolation in Périgueux diocese, II, 429, 680–81; III, 230, 240, 257, 293–94; Alain de Solminihac presses for nomination of Bishop; asks for Philibert de Brandon, II, 430; renewed insistence, III, 240, 256–57, 294; Abbot of Vertueil desires See of Périgueux, II, 680–81; Solminihac exhorts new Bishop to go to his diocese, III, 229–30; Saint Vincent opposes this choice, III, 256; Bishops: see François de Bourdeille, Philibert de Brandon, Jean d’Estrades.

Périgueux Missionaries: Saint Vincent ready to give Philibert de Brandon as many Missionaries as he requests for his seminary, III, 474; Prelate asks for two priests; Saint Vincent proposes two others for missions, IV, 48–49; hopes to open seminary shortly, IV, 89; Solminihac urges sending Missionaries to Périgueux, even if only three to begin, IV, 102; Charles Bayart and Denis Laudin, Priests of the Mission, have left for this town, IV, 137; Bishop of Cahors sends Bishop of Périgueux copy of establishment of Missionaries in Cahors and Letters Patent of King, IV, 142; Fr. de Bassancourt, Vicar-General, prefers that seminary be directed by their own priests; Solminihac would like to prevent departure of Missionaries but fails, IV, 189–91; Saint Vincent recalls them, IV, 174–75;
Superior of house and its history, VIII, 617; debt owed late Bishop by Saint-Lazare, IV, 430.

**Permissions** - Conference on practice of doing nothing without permission, IX, 505–17; to ask permission is to give merit to act of obedience, IX, 506–07; this edifies others, IX, 508; do not fear wearying Superiors, IX, 514; times when permission must be asked, IX, 508, 509–14; do not extort permissions, IX, 514; do not ask or give general permissions, IX, 514; if refused, do not grumble and say you will never ask for anything again, XI, 93; means of growing strong in this practice, IX, 515.

**Pernambuco** [Fernambuco], town in Brazil - II, 105.

**Pernes** (Louis de), Baron de Rochefort - Buys consent of Abbess on behalf of young nun, II, 516.

**Péronne**, town in Somme - VIII, 597.

**Perquisites** - Saint Vincent is seeking priests to accept these from Mother de la Trinité, I, 399.

**Perra** (Gui) - XIIIb, 21.

**Perra** (Jeanne), daughter of Gui Perra - Member of Charity of Châtillon, XIIIb, 4, 21.

**Perraud** (Hugues), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, III, 83; IV, 265; V, 135; VI, 423; VII, 27; VIII, 129; XII, 436; proposed for Saintes, III, 83; in Saintes, III, 104; letters Saint Vincent writes him in Richelieu, III, 458; IV, 265; in Bourbon, VI, 539; in Moulins, VI, 571; his sister, V, 135; at Saint-Lazare, V, 344; Saint Vincent hopes thermal baths will do him good, III, 458; encourages him, IV, 265; at thermal baths of Bourbon, VI, 423, 424, 435, 440, 443, 445, 523, 524, 527, 538, 539; in Moulins, where he has taken Fr. Alméras, who is ill, VI, 571; mention of letters to Saint Vincent, VI, 538, 539; health, VI, 639; VII, 27, 73, 75, 84; last illness, VIII, 129, 145, 148, 149, 151, 157, 159, 169, 207, 219, 221, 225, 229; XII, 374; death, VIII, 242, 244, 246, 251, 254, 255, 275, 563; mention of conference on his virtues, given at Saint-Lazare, XII, 436.


**Perrette**, Daughter of Charity, mother of Carthusian - Death, IV, 416.

**Perrette**, Daughter of Charity, from Sedan - Named for Nantes, XIIIb, 249; placed in Angers, III, 8; is unsatisfactory, III, 17, 22, 209; departure from Company, III, 214.

**Perrette**, Daughter of Charity - See Chefdeville.

**Perrier** (M.), in Mâcon - XIIIb, 77.
Perrin (Nicolas), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, IV, 529; death, IV, 543, 558.

Perrin (Nicolas), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data; death; words of praise for him, VII, 588.

Perrine, Daughter of Charity - See Bouhery (Perrine).

Perrine (Sister), Daughter of Charity - Native of Saché, II, 215.

Perrine (Sister), Daughter of Charity - Asks to make vows, V, 466.

Perriquet (Fr.), Vicar-General of Bayonne - Saint Vincent urges him to remain in Bayonne, II, 192–93; other mentions, II, 7; VII, 154.

Perrochel (François), Bishop of Boulogne - Biographical data, I, 277; II, 219; III, 104–05; V, 107; VII, 41; XI, 255; in praise of him, III, 104–06; letters from Saint Vincent, III, 104; V, 107; his Officialis, V, 108; mention of another letter, II, 534; mention of letters from Bishop, VII, 41; participates in preaching exercises at Saint-Lazare, XI, 265; XII, 237; in composing Entretiens des Ordinands, XII, 236; giving missions in Joigny, I, 515, 526, 528; in Saint-Germain parish in Paris, XI, 255; Saint Vincent’s deposition concerning Perrochel’s worthiness to be Bishop of Boulogne, XIIIa, 145; Perrochel declines bishopric of Boulogne because he cannot pay what Rome asks of him, II, 492; consecrated Bishop of Boulogne, XIIIa, 147; health, II, 548; takes up collection for poor of diocese, VII, 41–42; other mentions, I, 277, 278; II, 219.

Perrot (Robert), notary in Montmirail - XIIIb, 34.

Persecution - Conference on fortitude in persecution, XI, 66; persecution is effect of God’s goodness, XII, 226; God allows friends to suffer persecution, XII, 226–27; permits it to test innocents, XII, 227; to punish sinful for faults, XII, 228; a purge, XII, 228–29; a Company not persecuted is close to ruin, XII, 229; suffer patiently and in silence, XII, 230–32; minor persecutions prepare for greater ones, XII, 232; persecution of Daughters in Nantes, 425–27; of Christians in Barbary, IV, 590–91; God would not permit persecution if it made those persecuted useless for His service, XII, 232; well received, it turns into good, IV, 393; bloodletting needed, XII, 232; example of Saint Vincent, V, 399; consider self happy when persecuted for sake of justice, XII, 227–29.

Perseverance - Crown of heaven promised to those who persevere, V, 613; IX, 496; and to those alone, II, 146; IX, 492, 500; Judas began well but ended badly, II, 146; IX, 492; no perfection without perseverance, II, 146; practice of humility, simplicity, and exact observance of Rule is true sign of perseverance, III,
339; Saint Vincent urges Ladies of Charity to persevere in good works, XIIIb, 411–20. See also God.

**Persia** - See Babylon.

**Persy** (Marie de) - Denied habit of Daughter of Charity, XIIIb, 330–31.

**Peru** - Won over to faith by catechism, XIIIa, 34.

**Pescheloche** (Renée), Daughter of Charity - Biographical data, VI, 379; Saint Louise asks permission for her to make vows, VI, 379; other mention, XIIIb, 227.

**Pesnelle** (Jacques), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, V, 271; VI, 299; VII, 251; VIII, 24; letters from Saint Vincent to him in Rome, V, 545; VI, 448; in Genoa, VII, 251, 259, 305, 342, 362, 374, 388, 413, 438, 491, 495, 539, 557, 567, 580, 592, 603, 611, 624; VIII, 24, 55, 80, 92, 100, 111, 119, 155, 175, 185, 211, 216, 400, 442, 458; letters to Saint Vincent, VII, 467; VIII, 453, 480; mention of letters to Saint Vincent, VI, 448; VII, 305, 362, 388, 413, 438, 495, 500, 539, 557, 567, 580, 592, 603, 611, 624; VIII, 24, 55, 80, 111, 119, 155, 185, 216; sent to Rome, XIIIa, 359–60; in Rome, V, 271, 273, 274; VI, 374; in Loretto, V, 274–275; named for Turin, VI, 299, 308; named for Genoa, VI, 630; Superior in Genoa, VII, 371, 500, 595, 596; VIII, 41, 79, 100, 101, 118, 231, 549, 614; giving missions in Ceranesi, VII, 438; mission to Penitents, VII, 611; anxieties, VI, 449; excessive sadness at lack of success, VII, 389; words of praise for him, VI, 299, 308.

Death of father; Saint Vincent dissuades him from traveling to France to receive inheritance, V, 545; brothers dispute his share, VI, 448–49; seem better disposed to accept his claims; receives visit from one of them in Genoa, VII, 362; affair placed in hands of mediator, VII, 495; Saint Vincent wishes to be kept informed of discussions, VII, 540; correspondence between saint and brothers of Fr. Pesnelle, VIII, 56, 111, 121, 185, 211, 453, 480; brothers are disposed to sharing, VIII, 156; arrangement proposed, VIII, 216; consents to sign document they request of him, VIII, 454, 481; secret marriage of his sister, VIII, 453; other mentions, I, xxvi; V, 498–99.

**Peter** (Saint), Apostle - Cited, VII, 442; X, 159; XI, 58; XII, 92; Jesus calls him Satan, IV, 56; XII, 65, 155, 218; denial and repentance, IV, 42; IX, 214, 253; X, 590; XII, 30, 219; XIIIb, 354; Arnauld’s opinion of Peter’s denial, V, 646; imperfections, X, 574; his authority in Church, III, 73–75, 256; IX, 484; X, 127; punishes Ananias and Sapphira, X, 167–68, 170; XI, 211; XIIIb, 351; difference of opinion with Saint Paul, IV, 233; VII, 442; IX, 10, 178; features of his life, VI, 165–66; IX,
56; X, 217, 422; XI, 90; XII, 157, 195, 300; XIIIb, 353, 386, 438; his trade, III, 597; cure of mother-in-law, X, 224; feast of Chair of Saint Peter in Rome, VIII, 564; Order of Saint Peter, XII, 304, 306; Mme de Gondi implores his help, XIIIa, 59; other mentions, I, 111-12, 184; XI, 69, 144, 198; XII, 154, 162; XIIIa, 141.

**Petit** (Jean), slave in Algiers - III, 223.

**Petit** (Fr.), Pastor of Saint-Fargeau - Writes to Saint Vincent about legacy, VIII, 501.

**Petit** (Marie), Daughter of Charity - Biographical data, VIII, 235; Saint Louise asks permission for her to take vows, VIII, 235; other mention, XIIIb, 228.

**Petit** (Messrs) - VI, 350.

**Petit Saint-Lazare** - See **Saint-Charles Seminary**.

**Petites-Maisons**, hospice in Paris - Historical note, II, 405; V, 400; VI, 583; VII, 199; missions at this hospital, II, 405; places reserved long in advance, VII, 199; XIIIb, 245; patients quarrel constantly, XIIIb, 245; question of putting there Daughter of Charity unsuitable for Company, XIIIb, 243–45; administrators plead for Daughters of Charity, X, 93; beginning of ministry; Anne Hardemont named Sister Servant, V, 427; Cécile Angiboust proposed to replace her, VI, 583; Sisters are as faithful to prayer as they can be, X, 469; other mentions, X, 100, 103; XIIIb, 206: see also **Beguin** (M.).

**Petizon**, King’s lawyer in Sedan - Contacts with Saint Vincent, V, 261, 269; with Sedan Missionaries, IV, 195.

**Pétronille**, Daughter of Charity - see **Gillot**.

**Peyraux family** - IV, 174.

**Peyresse** (Fr.), chaplain at Bétharram - VIII, 602.


**Pharaoh**, King of Egypt at time of Moses - Daughter adopts infant Moses, XIIIb, 398, 406; miracles of Moses in his presence, V, 489; punished by God, XIIIa, 170.

**Pharisees** - Envy caused them to seek to take life of Our Lord, IX, 549; Apostles instructed not to speak to them, X, 345.

**Phelipeau** (Jacques), clerk of Registrar of Angers - XIIIb, 118.

**Phelippeaux** - See **Pontchartrain**.

**Phénix** (Sister), Daughter of Charity - Judged suitable to be Assistant of Company, XIIIb, 305, 306.
Philip (Saint), Apostle - Feast day; request made to Jesus, IX, 311.

Philip Neri (Saint) - XI, 266–67: see also Oratory.

Philippe, Brother of the Mission - Accompanies Fr. Portail on mission, I, 279; in Cévennes; zeal, I, 289; cannot return to Paris because of approach of Spaniards, I, 331; other mention, I, 332.

Philippe (Fr.), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, VIII, 25; in Genoa, VIII, 25, 120, 156.

Philippe (M.) - See Navailles.

Philippe, Daughter of Charity - See Bailly (Philippe).

Philippe-Auguste - King; granted Saint-Lazare Priory revenue rights, XIIIa, 343.

Philistines, ancient people of Asia - God permits them to carry off Ark of the Covenant, XI, 319; illusion to their defeat by David, XIIIa, 469.

Philosophy - Very helpful when used properly, XII, 57–58.

Physicians [Doctors] - Must be obeyed, III, 301; IX, 96, 97, 176, 420; X, 273, 312–13, 315, 539–40; too eager to please; concerned only with physical health, VI, 628; said to kill more patients than they cure, IV, 259; doctor who prescribes according to his skill/conscience is free in God’s sight even if results are not what he intends, VII, 483.

Pianezza, town in Piedmont - Mission given, V, 534.

Pianezza (Filippo Emanuele Filiberto Giacinto di Simiane, Marchese di), Prime Minister of Piedmont - Biographical data, V, 252; VI, 2–3; VII, 89; VIII, 66; letters from Saint Vincent, V, 373, 455; VII, 243; mention of other letters, V, 457, 458, 611; VI, 72; mention of letters to Saint Vincent, V, 534; VI, 72; words of praise for him, V, 476, 500; VI, 30, 601; plans to fund Missionaries’ house in Turin, V, 252–53; VIII, 618; Saint Vincent’s observations on proposal for foundation contract, V, 373; announces sending of four Missionaries, reminding him that they may not minister in towns, V, 455–56; new foundation for Turin house requires fifth Missionary, V, 611; VI, 2–3, 31, 57, 86; sending of fifth Missionary deferred, VI, 72, 256; kindness toward Missionaries; gratitude of Saint Vincent, V, 476, 477, 481, 636; VI, 32, 137, 204, 282, 308, 329, 436, 520, 557–58, 639; VII, 143, 231, 235, 243, 271, 378, 582; VIII, 66, 110, 238, 482–83; saint recommends Missionaries obey him in all things and accept his advice, VI, 262, 484, 521, 601, 602, 639; satisfaction with results of mission in Bra, VII, 89; in Pianezza, V, 534; Saint Vincent fears he might oblige Missionaries to minister in towns, V, 456; VI, 111, 497; to
assist nuns, V, 456; to hear confessions of nuns, VII, 313; people of Savigliano turn to him to have confreres remain among them, VI, 416; pilgrimage to Santa Maria di Savona, VIII, 231; health, VI, 577, 600–01; visit of Chandenier brothers, VIII, 176–77; son is to marry daughter of Prince of Monaco, VIII, 177; other mentions, V, 476; VI, 141; VII, 147. See also Turin.

Picard, secretary to Bishop of Amiens - XIIIb, 47.

Picardat (Edme), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, I, 531; V, 574; VIII, 428; assigned to Troyes house; refuses to go; Saint Vincent insists, V, 575; refuses again, V, 601; begs Saint Vincent to take him back into Company, VIII, 428.

Picardy (Province) - Character of Picards, V, 200, 212; invasion by Spaniards, I, 331; home of Lambert aux Couteaux, II, 237; other Missionaries from there, VII, 108; Labadie causes great harm there, IV, 185, 457; Saint Vincent hopes to send Missionaries to Picardy soon, IV, 89; misery and aid: see also Champagne; other mentions, I, 218, 376, 561; V, 98; VI, 163, 389; VIII, 518, 537; XIIIa, 62, 63, 379.

Picariaux (Collège) - VIII, 330.

Picaut (Catherine) - Son is slave in Tunis, V, 393.

Piccolomini (Celio), Nuncio in Paris - Biographical data, VII, 13; VIII, 191; contacts with Saint Vincent, VI, 553, 618–19; VII, 484, 530, 541; relations not as cordial as with preceding Nuncio, VII, 13; present at funeral of Saint Vincent, XIIIa, 208; other mentions, VII, 548; VIII, 191, 411.

Picpus Monks - Give aid to poor of Paris diocese during Fronde, IV, 520.

Picpus, former village, part of Paris today - III, 337.

Picquet (François), Consul of France for Aleppo and Tripoli - Mistreated by Turks, VII, 274; Bishop of Babylon, VIII, 192.

Picquet (Thomas), Governor of Bastion of France in Barbary - See also Bastion.

Pictures - Church teaching on images of saints, XI, 30; good means of making meditation, for those who do not know how to read, IX, 28, 335; X, 462; useful for teaching Mysteries, III, 282; Madagascar Missionaries make good use of them, III, 563, 565; V, 516; Saint Vincent sends picture to M. de Saint-Martin, I, 332; promises to send others to Fr. Gilles, IV, 280; picture from Charity, II, 14; picture of Lord of Charity, III, 255; VI, 111; pictures depicting presence of God, VII, 574; Saint Louise sends New Year’s pictures for Saint Vincent’s blessing before distribution, VII, 446; painting destined for altar dedicated to Blessed Virgin, II, 626, 629–30.
Piedmont - II, 40; V, 165, 594, 610; VI, 141, 196, 405, 429, 435, 451, 495, 522, 566; VII, 119, 211, 285; VIII, 619; XI, 369, 380: see also Turin.

Pierre (Claire-Madeleine de), Visitandine - Biographical data, I, 594; Superioress of Angers monastery, II, 16; in Tours, II, 626.

Pierre (Fr.), Carmelite, slave in Algiers - III, 223.

Pierron (Nicolas), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, VII, 354.

Piètre (M.) - VIII, 98.

Piety - Do not sacrifice exercises of piety for work, XI, 284; if necessary, sacrifice them to practice of charity: see also Rules; piety of Fr. Pillé, II, 379–80; some seminarians come to seminary to learn it, II, 263–64; needed in seminary, II, 266; its attraction in seminary, II, 270–71; introducing it into minds of those who will be part of court, II, 581. See also Consolations, Spiritual Dryness.

Pignay (Nicolas), priest, Doctor of Sorbonne - Biographical data, IV, 539; V, 100; VI, 316; VII, 182; VIII, 462; gift of two priories to Agen Seminary, IV, 539; V, 125; new dignities, V, 100–01; Dean of Luçon, VI, 316; offer of small priory to Luçon mission; Saint Vincent recommends that it be refused, V, 120, 125; hospitality in Missionaries’ house, VI, 316; VIII, 462; foundation in favor of Luçon house, VII, 182–83.

Pigneral, town in northwestern Italy - Vicar General mentioned in letter to Fr. Codoing, II, 472.

Pilate, Governor of Judea - VI, 130; IX, 56, 278, 290, 533.

Pilgrimages - Virtue of Daughter of Charity does not consist in making pilgrimages, I, 356; Saint Vincent asks Fr. Jolly to have pilgrimage to seven churches made in Rome, VI, 554; not customary for Superiors to allow confreres to go on pilgrimages, VII, 151.

Pillé (E.), Pastor of Ferrières, brother of Jean Pillé - Recommends his vicar to Saint Vincent, VIII, 526.

Pillé (Jean), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, I, 270; II, 339; XII, 28; regret at having been Pastor, XII, 327; ill at Bons-Enfants, I, 270; Superior, I, 316, 376; VIII, 604; frees Saint Vincent of difficulty, XIIIa, 377; Saint Vincent plans to ask him for notes on Jacques Gallemant, whose vicar Fr. Pillé had been, I, 400; his virtue, death, eulogy, II, 339, 363–89; XII, 28; other mention, XIIIa, 286.

Pimpernelle (M.), physician in Paris - IV, 170.
Pingré (Pierre), Bishop of Toulon - Praise for him; about to leave Paris for Toulon, VII, 488; Saint Vincent asks him to take care of his health, VIII, 392.

Pinon (M.) - Saint Vincent explains to him that vow of poverty in Congregation does not prevent possessing and receiving revenues, VII, 129; M. Pinon writes of intention to set up lifelong annuity for his son, VIII, 439.

Pinon (Pierre), Priest of the Mission, son of preceding - Biographical data, VI, 120; VII, 129; VIII, 24; XI, 379; words of praise for him, VII, 129; sent to Genoa, VI, 120, 289, 301, 305; in Genoa, VII, 594; escapes ravages of plague, VII, 129; XI, 379; named Director of Internal Seminary in Genoa, VIII, 24, 56, 100, 121; other mention, VIII, 439.

Pinson (Denis), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, VII, 552; in Montmirail, VII, 552, 613; mental instability, departure, VIII, 53.

Pinson (François), seminarian of the Mission - Sent to Rome, XIIIa, 359–60.

Pintart (Guillaume), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, VII, 367; has copies of paintings sent from Sedan to Le Mans, VII, 367, 372, 393; has always seemed a little vain, VII, 591.

Pious Schools (Clerks Regular of Mother of God, or Piarists) - IX, 553.

Pique (Fr.), Pastor of Saint-Josse in Paris - Ready to leave for Far East missions, IV, 596.

Pirot (Georges), Jesuit - Author of Apologie des casuistes, VII, 499.

Pisa, town in Italy - Jewish convert comes from there to Genoa, IV, 565.

Piscot (M.) - I, 335.

Pise (Antoine de), Judge of elections in Mâcon - XIIIb, 74, 76.

Pise (François de), Cantor of Mâcon - XIIIb, 78.

Pitié, hospital in Paris - Steps to have person admitted to la Pitié, III, 303; XII, 366; poor administration, VI, 126.

Pius V, Pope - Condemnation of Baius, III, 320; IV, 607; XIIIa, 166.

Place Royale (Daughters of) - See Hospitaller Nuns of the Charity of Our Lady.

Plasencia, city in Spain - Bishop: see Luis Crespi de Borja; nobleman from Plasencia diocese, VIII, 311.
Placide (Fr.), Benedictine - V, 273, 275.

Plague - Extent to which one should risk danger while visiting and assisting plague-stricken; advice to Bishop of Cahors, IV, 500–01; to Superiors of Genoa and Rome houses, V, 634; VI, 68, 133, 134–35, 156; plague at Hôtel-Dieu, XIIIb, 387; high death rate from plague in 1656, X, 191; plague in Agen, Algiers, Angers, Cahors, Genoa, Italy, Krakow, Languedoc, Marseilles, Milan, Montauban, Paris, Saint-Lazare, Hôtel-Dieu, Richelieu, Rome, Tunis, Vilnius, Warsaw: see these words; other mentions, I, 130–31; XIIIa, 55.


Plancaïn (Madeleine), Abbess of Longchamp - IV, 484.

Planchamp (Jean-Jacques), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, V, 457; VI, 32; VII, 145; VIII, 45; blindness, V, 457; cousin of Fr. Musy, V, 481; VI, 92; sent to Turin, V, 457, 458; in Turin, V, 502; VI, 510; letters from Saint Vincent, VI, 32, 254; VII, 145; VIII, 45; mention of letters to Vincent, VI, 32; VII, 146; VIII, 45; brother intends to enter Saint-Lazare, VI, 92; vows, VI, 254, 256, 329; anxiety about parents, VIII, 45; leaves Turin and Company, VIII, 87.

Planchois (M.) - Pension owed him by Le Mans Missionaries, III, 608, 610–11.

Plancoët (Notre-Dame de) in Côtes-du-Nord - Saint Vincent regrets that Fr. Bourdet, Superior in Saint-Méen, has accepted chapel of Plancoët, II, 656–57, 663; request for Missionaries, III, 6; question of withdrawing them, III, 141.


Platel (Fr.) - Plans to resign benefice in favor of Fr. Jolly, V, 30; other mention, IV, 33.

Plenevaux (M.) - III, 449; IV, 16.


Plessis, commune in France - XII, 377, 379.

Pleurtuit, town in Ille-et-Vilaine - Mission, VI, 302.

Pliny the Younger - Cited, V, 470.

Ploesquellec (Guillaume de), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data; in Rome, II, 296; good preacher, II, 304; not yet taken vows, II, 352.

Plunket (Luke), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, VI, 364; VII, 46; Saint Vincent receives dimissorial letter from Rome, VI, 364; requests *Extra tempore* for ordination, VI, 579; withdraws request, VII, 46; Fr. Plunket is sent to Tréguier, VI, 585, 586, 614; mention of letter from Saint Vincent, VI, 614; sent to Saint-Méen, VII, 278; for ordination, needs dimissorial letter left in Tréguier, VII, 399, 429; repugnance for teaching chant and ceremonies; Saint Vincent tells him to obey, VII, 524–26, 577.

Pluyette Foundation - History, I, 66; XIIIa, 220–21, 232.

Pluyette (G.) - Letters concerning Pluyette scholars, I, 66, 73, 74, 88, 90, 520, 602; requests money from Pluyette Foundation for nephews, I, 66; sum due Principal of Senlis, I, 73; further questions about division of money among nephews, I, 74; report on Mathieu Pluyette, I, 88; who is studying in Senlis, I, 91; request for money G. Pluyette claims is owed him, I, 520; money due Étienne Pluyette, I, 602.

Pluyette (Jean), priest, Principal of Collège des Bons-Enfants - I, 66; XIIIa, 220–21, 232; other mention, VIII, 604.

Pluyette (Nicolas), cleric of Paris diocese - XIIIa, 73.

Pluyette Scholars - Mathieu, nephew of G. Pluyette, I, 66, 73, 74, 88, 90, 91; cousin Denis, I, 66, 74, 90, 91; cousin Étienne, I, 90, 91, 520, 602; Pierre, XIIIa, 73.

Poirier (Mme) - Member of Charity of Arras; informs Saint Vincent of departure of Radegonde Lenfantin, VIII, 546.

Poisson (Charlotte), Daughter of Charity - Ill at Motherhouse, III, 158.

Poisson (Geneviève), Daughter of Charity - Biographical data, I, 351; II, 484; III, 158; IV, 158; IX, 490; at Hôtel-Dieu, I, 352, 353, 358; III, 158; recuperating at Motherhouse, II, 484; Sister Servant at Foundlings, III, 213, 229, 232, 263, 399; IV, 158, 380, 381; questioned at conference, IX, 490; elected Treasurer, X, 218; signs Act of Establishment, XIIIb, 227; present at meetings of April 13, 1651, XIIIb, 227, 304–07; and February 29, (sic) 1658, XIIIb, 359.

Poissy, town in Yvelines - Mission, I, 226–29; Priories of Saint-Louis Abbey: see also Gondi (Jeanne de), Gondi (Louise de); Saint Louise is raised in abbey, I, 25; other mentions, I, 124; IV, 548; X, 160; XIIIb, 118.

Poitiers, town in Vienne - Bishops: see Henri-Louis Chastaignier de La Rocheaposay, Gilbert de Clérembault de Pallaua; Visitations Monastery: see also Lage (Anne de); Daughters of Calvary, XIIIa, 132; ordinands there, II, 417; Bishop com-
missions Missionary to visit part of Archdeaconry, IV, 69; Missionaries in Richelieu will give retreats to priests and preach missions in diocese, VIII, 607; other mentions, I, 403, 420, 556; II, 2, 142; III, 150; IV, 559; V, 627; VI, 510; VII, 188, 511; VIII, 226, 329; XII, 377, 379; XIIIa, 109, 124, 133; XIIIib, 142.

Poitou - Missions in Poitou, II, 191; III, 304; aspirants to Daughters of Charity from Poitou, III, 27; examination of validity of baptism conferred by Huguenot ministers in Poitou, VIII, 21, 31, 134; René Duchesne from Poitou, III, 223; other mentions, I, 27, 403, 453, 458; IV, 602; V, 76, 98; XII, 318.

Poland - Polish are won over more easily by cordiality than by strictness, V, 167; ravages of heresy in Poland, V, 562; XI, 279, 318; ignorance, sin, and many heresies have established their throne there, IV, 573; uniformity with Rome of Church in Poland, XII, 211; ministry of Missionaries in Poland, XIIIa, 186.

1645: Departure for Poland of new Queen, Louise-Marie de Gonzague: see Gonzague.

1650: Confinement of Queen; Saint Vincent hopes to make establishment in Poland in spring of 1651, IV, 89.

1651: Authorization for Missionaries to travel to Poland, XIIIa, 398; arrival of Frs. Lambert, Desdames, Guillot, Zelazewski, and Bro. Posny, IV, 251.

1652: Birth and death of infant Prince; King and Queen set up foundation for Missionaries, IV, 352; are benevolent toward Company, IV, 372; arrival of first Daughters of Charity, XIIIb, 313; plague in Warsaw and Krakow, IV, 493, 502, 513, 518; IX, 464; XII, 61.

1653: Fr. Lambert dies of plague; Cossack rebellion, IV, 518; XII, 416; Court prepares return to Warsaw, which it had fled because of plague, IV, 571; Fr. Ozenne is awaited there, V, 37, 50, 52.

1654: Return of Fr. Guillot to France; arrival in Poland of Fr. Ozenne, successor of Fr. Lambert; and of Frs. Durand, Éveillard, Simon, Bro. Duperroy, and first group of Visitandines; Saint Vincent prepares to send more Missionaries, V, 105, 114–15, 117–18, 126–28, 141, 148, 151, 161; is also sending book and perhaps Sisters, V, 151; will try to send two Brothers with Sisters, V, 235, 239; Muscovites’ entrance into territories of Polish royalty, V, 128–29; Fr. Guillot returns to Poland; revolt of Cossacks united in Moscow to wage war against Poland; advance of their armies, V, 195, 235, 239; parish entrusted to Missionaries.
1655: Saint Vincent will try to send two Brothers, V, 263–64; looking for appropriate Daughters to send, V, 267; hopes to send two Brothers with the Daughters, V, 324, 330; is sending two Brothers, V, 367; King of Poland retakes Mogilev, V, 335; King and Queen about to leave on journey, V, 351; Muscovites and Cossacks advance and threaten Warsaw, V, 418, 424, 434, 454; XI, 180, 189–90, 274, 275, 276; invasion by King of Sweden, XI, 279; Court takes refuge in Krakow, X, 111; Fr. Ozenne is with Court, V, 434; from Krakow they go to Silesia, V, 474, 479, 535; Frs. Durand, Éveillard, Simon, and Guillot return to France, V, 474, 475, 479; Swedes, masters of Warsaw, V, 479; Tartars and Cossacks join King of Poland against Swedes, V, 535; Fr. Zelazewski leaves Company.

1656: Saint Vincent seeks resources and defenders for Poland, V, 563, 572, 609; steps taken for succession to throne, VI, 95, 98, 296; prayers and penance of Assembly of Clergy of France for Poland; success of army, V, 562–63; King of Poland enters Galicia; consecration of kingdom to Blessed Virgin, V, 572; siege of Warsaw by King of Poland, VI, 3, 6, 55; battle is imminent, VI, 83; rumors of bad news about Poland, VI, 90, 91, 94, 109; Swedes retake Warsaw, mistreat Fr. Duperroy, ransack Missionaries’ house, VI, 91, 112, 124, 128, 144, 157, 159; XI, 317, 318, 323, 333; sad situation of Poland, XI, 317, 320; Swedes abandon city in order to defend Sweden against Muscovites, VI, 128, 144; news is better, VI, 140.


1657: Polish Court in Glogau (Silesia) with Fr. Ozenne, VI, 182; in Opole with Frs. Ozenne and Duperroy, VI, 326; Queen of Poland seeks assistance from Assembly of Clergy of France, VI, 644; Assembly declares itself powerless, VI, 647; Fr. Ozenne writes that Swedes are in Warsaw or have been through it, VI, 319; Swedes approach Warsaw, VI, 352, 385; besiege city, X, 263; enter, then abandon, it, VI, 393, 421, 447, 451, 453, 470, 472, 489, 492, 502; Fr. Ozenne and Daughters of Charity assist soldiers wounded at siege of Warsaw, X, 263; Polish Court encamps just outside Krakow, VI, 464; Fr. Ozenne ministers to sick and wounded of siege of Krakow, VI, 502; Krakow surrenders to Polish armies; King and Queen make their entrance, accompanied by Frs. Ozenne and Duperroy, VI, 555; success of Polish armies, VI, 464, 502, 555, 566; hope for return to Warsaw soon, VI, 566; entrance of King and Queen into Warsaw; Frs. Ozenne and Duperroy find Fr. Desdames there, VI, 620; damages
suffered during war by houses belonging to Mission, VII, 9; King of Poland imposes conditions on Prince of Transylvania; siege of Riga, VII, 83; flu epidemic; Court expected in Warsaw in two weeks, VII, 90; Saint Vincent awaits instructions about sending men to new establishment, XII, 25; will soon send priest and brother, VII, 264–65.

1658: Meeting of Diet; Court is out of Warsaw, VII, 107; prospect of new battles, VII, 155; death of Fr. Ozenne; Fr. Desdames replaces him as Superior; plague in Warsaw, VII, 474; XII, 61.

1659: Saint Vincent hopes to send Missionaries when peace is restored and plague is no more, VII, 475, 481; to respond to request to give missions, VII, 491; Poland against Jansenists, VII, 549; foresees sending new Missionaries, VII, 579; VIII, 106, 118, 194, 229; return of Court to Warsaw, VII, 480; success of Polish army, VIII, 193; new invasion of Muscovites; preparation of peace treaty with Sweden, VIII, 280, 300–01.

1660: Plans to send Missionaries, VIII, 301; three other Daughters of Charity are sent, XIIIb, 238; Treaty of Oliva, VIII, 193, 252, 353; other mentions, XI, 364, 366; XIIIa, 208; See also Cossacks, Krakow, Gonzague (Louise-Marie de), Lithuania, Muscovites, Oliva, Warsaw, etc.

Pollalion [Poulallion] (Marie de Lumague, demoiselle de), Foundress of Daughters of Providence - Biographical data, I, 161; II, 109; III, 265–66; IV, 499–500; VI, 549; XI, 341; family, XI, 341; Lady of Charity, I, 230, 260; XIIIb, 383, 385; visits Charities, I, 161, 258; recruits young women for Saint Louise, I, 237; Saint Vincent asks Saint Louise to spend a week in Grigny; Mlle de Pollalion could visit her Sisters occasionally, I, 318; contacts with Saint Vincent, I, 161, 221, 261, 451, 533; II, 312; with Saint Louise, I, 163, 167, 282, 285, 288, 551; III, 265; with Marquise de Maignelay, II, 109–10; asks Saint Vincent’s permission to spend night before Blessed Sacrament from time to time, IV, 500; death, VI, 54–50; other mentions, I, 285, 305, 385; II, 260; XII, 40; XIIIb, 441. See also Providence (Daughters).

Polucci [Paolucci] (Francesco), Msgr. - V, 595.

Pomerania, region of Europe - Filled with soldiers, VIII, 146.

Pommier (Jean), Canon of Mâcon - XIIIb, 78.

Pompierre, village in Vosges - VIII, 492.

Pomps - Renounce worldly pomps, III, 189; XII, 181.

Poncher (Étienne de), Bishop of Paris - Entrusts administration of Saint-Lazare Priory to monks of Saint-Victor, I, 243, 248; XIIIa, 410, 479.
Ponchin (Abel), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, V, 127; illness, V, 179; death, V, 181.

Pont-à-Mousson, town in Meurthe-et-Moselle - Misery and assistance, II, 93; letter of Town Magistrates expressing thanks and asking for help, II, 165.

Pont-Carré (Mme de) - Abbé de Saint-Cyran accuses her of forming cabal against him, XIIIa, 123.

Pont-de-Vie [Pontdevie], house of Missionaries in Luçon - VIII, 607; XIIIa, 318–21.

Pont-Saint-Esprit, near Uzès in Gard - On Fr. Alméras’ route from Cahors to Annecy, III, 125.

Pont-Saint-Pierre, village in Eure - XIIIa, 29.


Pontanus (Fr. Antoine) - I, 12, 14.

Pontchartrain (Claude-Philippeaux de), daughter of Paul, wife of Pierre de Hodicq - II, 98.

Pontchartrain (Françoise-Élisabeth Phelippeaux de), Superior of Paris Visitatio, sister of Claude-Philippeaux de Pontchartrain - Biographical data; Saint Vincent announces visit on Sister’s profession day, II, 70–71; goes to Saint-Denis to ask favor of Superior, II, 98; saint refuses a request she makes of him because he is not “spiritual father” of Sisters of Saint-Denis, and because of his occupations and infirmities, II, 282, 284.

Pontchartrain (Paul Phelippeaux, sieur de), Secretary of State - II, 98; XIIIa, 58.

Pontie (M.) - IV, 505.

Pontifical, liturgical book - Explained during retreats at Saint-Lazare, I, 516; III, 204; VI, 100.


Ponts-de-Cé, town in Maine-et-Loire - Customs dues, II, 81, 359.

Pontus (Toinette Guay), widow - Member of Charity of Châtillon, XIIIb, 21.

Poor - Mention of conferences to Missionaries on spiritual assistance to poor, XII, 423, 425, 426; conference to Daughters on assistance to poor, IX, 190–201; serving poor persons is great and honorable, IX, 97, 256; X, 546; Jesus served poor persons, IX, 50, 467; they represent Jesus, IX, 199; X, 268, 545; XI, 26; their great sufferings; true religion is found among them,
XI, 190; God rewards royally those who serve persons who are poor, IX, 199; even in this world, IX, 74; X, 545–47; and in next world, III, 384; poor intercede for benefactors from heights of heaven, IX, 200; faith is their great possession, IX, 74; Saint Vincent considers self blessed that God wishes to use Company of Missionaries for evangelization of poor, V, 66; XI, 329; XII, 71–72, 75–76, 77; example of Daughters of Charity who preferred service of poor to that of nobles: see also Angiboust (Barbe), Moreau (Marguerite); regret of Daughter of Charity who took too much pleasure in serving poor persons, IX, 537; see God in poor persons, IX, 5; XI, 26; be their visible Guardian Angels, father, and mother, IX, 5; serve them in God and for God, IX, 197; with joy, courage, fidelity, love, IX, 466; with humility, gentleness, forbearance, patience, respect, X, 545; XII, 248; love them, XI, 349; honor them, IX, 22; in case of necessity, prefer their service to prayer, IX, 29; catechize them, XI, 342–45; peaceful death for friends of poor, XII, 391; compassion for Irish refugees, XII, 391–92: see also Charity, Confraternities of Charity, Ladies of Charity, Daughters of Charity, Illness.

Poor Clares - Poor Clares of Pouget in Castelnau-de-Montratier, II, 489–90; of Cahors, II, 490, 632.

Pope - Dignity of Sovereign Pontiff, XII, 350; right to our allegiance, IX, 56; XII, 350; consult him in doubts about doctrine, IV, 156, 183, 209–13; VI, 293; infallible in confirmation of religious Orders and canonization of saints, XII, 306; he alone has power to send every priest throughout the world, II, 64–65, 288; III, 164, 169, 187; XI, 373; Bull, In coena Domini, not yet received in France, V, 571; Popes obliged by persecuting Emperors to care for animals, XI, 18; martyred Popes, X, 442; XI, 18, 335, 338, 368; other mention, I, 591.


Porchod (Jacques), from Châtillon-les-Dombes - XIIIb, 22.

Porchen (Étienne), witness to Saint Vincent’s will - XIIIa, 100, 101.

Porphyry - In charge of troops of Maximus, won over by Catherine of Alexandria, X, 496.

Port-Louis, Morbihan - Port of embarkation for Madagascar, VII, 91; VIII, 186, 221, 558.

Port-Royal - Disastrous influence of Port-Royal, IV, 517; VI, 121; dangers of books from its shop, VI, 100; supposed miracles
at Port-Royal, VI, 291, 292; Marie-Angélique d’Atri at Port-Royal, I, 460, 461–62; Mme de Pont-Carré at Port-Royal, XIIIa, 123; time will reveal its errors, XII, 365; Saint Louise wants to visit there, III, 518; relationship of Saint-Cyran with nuns of Port-Royal, XIIIa, 125.


**Portail (Antoine)**, Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, I, 38; III, 10; IV, 23; V, 332; VI, 70; VII, 26; VIII, 105; IX, x; XI, xv; letters Saint Vincent writes to him in Croissy, I, 82; in the Cévennes, I, 110, 289, 304; in Montmirail, I, 176; in another place, I, 275; in Pébrac, I, 331, 338; in Fréneville, I, 463; in..., II, 217; in Paris, II, 528, 532, 534, 536, 537; in Le Mans, II, 621, 623, 631, 641; in Richelieu, II, 663, 665, 668, 674; III, 10; in Saintes, III, 30; in La Rose, III, 62, 80, 89, 92, 109, 114; in Cahors, III, 102, 124, 133, 137; in Rome, III, 204, 237, 246; in Genoa, III, 258; in Marseilles, III, 271, 272, 295, 299, 299, 376, 393, 412, 428, 464; in Toul, V, 440; mention of letter Saint Vincent wrote him in Annecy, III, 466; reference to letter from Fr. du Chesne to Fr. Portail, II, 422; Saint Vincent wants him present when changes are made to Rules, II, 670; letter to confere he wrote for Saint Vincent, II, 687; mention of letter to Saint Vincent, III, 68; dispositions regarding Fr. du Coudray, III, 89; soon to leave for Rome, III, 115.

Saint Vincent’s esteem for Fr. Portail, XI, 250, 253, 254, 257, 265, 326; XII, 11, 41; niece of Fr. Portail, VIII, 362; he knew Mme de Gondi, XI, 110; XIIIa, 64; Bro. Antoine, XII, 29; Fr. Pillé, XII, 28; pastor of nearby La Rochelle, died a holy man, XII, 209–10; no thought of foundation of Mission, XI, 31; XII, 6–8; nor of Daughters of Charity, IX, 93, 472, 473, 536; fear of preaching, I, 83; writes to Sister Marie Joly for Saint Vincent, II, 247; takes up residence in Bons-Enfants with Saint Vincent, XII, 7.

Power of attorney to take possession of Collège des Bons-Enfants (March 2, 1624), XIIIa, 70; takes possession of Bons-Enfants in name of Saint Vincent (March 6, 1624), XIIIa, 72; signs Act of Association with Saint Vincent and first companions (September 4, 1626), XIIIa, 222–23; takes possession of Bons-Enfants in name of Congregation of the Mission (July 15, 1627), XIIIa, 234; gives missions in Croissy, I, 82; in the Cévennes, I, 110, 289, 304; in Montmirail, I, 177; in Pébrac, I, 331, 338; resting at Fréneville farm, I, 463; in Paris, I, 478, 559; II, 28, 289, 293, 520; represents Saint Vincent in Paris, II, 307; suggests topic for conference to Sisters, II, 444–45; saint asks him to write to conferees regarding freedom of correspondence with Superior General, II, 542; after
week off, will continue visitation Fr. Lambert was making, II, 585; negotiates entrance of Daughters of Charity into Le Mans Hospital, II, 628; sends Sisters back from there, II, 655; see also Le Mans; requested for visitation of Cahors, III, 83; visits houses in Le Mans, Richelieu, Saint-Méen, Saintes, La Rose, Cahors, Marseilles, Rome, Genoa, and Daughters of Charity in Angers: see these names; on return to France, again visits Marseilles; discusses with hospital administrators spiritual ministry for galley convicts; plague forces him to leave house; welcomed by family of confirere, Fr. Tratebas: see also Marseilles; Alain de Solminihac requests of Saint Vincent, through Fr. Portail, another man for his seminary, III, 153; arranges instruction of heretic who wants to convert, III, 445–46; visits again houses in Annecy, Bons-Enfants, and Toul: see these names.

Member of 1642 General Assembly, II, 343; XIIIa, 323, 327, 396; and of commission to prepare Rules of Company, II, 344; XIIIa, 326, 397; member of 1651 General Assembly, II, 343; XIIIa, 369, 372–73, 374, 383–84, 396–97; opinion concerning vows in Company, XIIIa, 379, 383; requests dispensation from Fr. Codoing in Rome, II, 397; mention of letter from Fr. Codoing, II, 505; works on Rules, VI, 366, 594; correspondence with Fr. Jolly regarding Rules, VI, 349, 385, 387, 412; suggests topic to Saint Vincent for conference to confreres, XI, 158; speaks at conferences, XI, 178; XII, 14, 157; collected what was said at conferences; devised method for sermons and catechism, XII, 237–38.


Health, I, 270, 516; III, 300; V, 588; VI, 213, 594, 639; VII, 26–27, 73, 75; VIII, 280–81; speaks Italian, but is too elderly
to preach, VI, 498; difficulty speaking, XII, 241; death, VIII, 288, 294, 297, 300, 312; X, 569; Saint Vincent eulogizes him, VIII, 288, 294, 300; his virtues, X, 580–81; mention of conference given at Saint-Lazare on his virtues, XII, 437; other mentions, I, xxxvi, 24, 38, 45, 47, 53; III, 318; IV, 510, 576, 589; V, 344; VII, 253, 528; VIII, 208, 599; XI, 236; XII, 264, 311; XIIIa, 259, 262, 335, 337, 365–66, 367; XIIIb, 97, 122, 131, 238.

Portier (M.) - III, 471.

Portnal (Mme de) - Feels better, thanks to purgative or mineral water Saint Vincent recommends to Saint Louise, I, 139.

Porto, town in Italy - II, 170; VI, 636.

Portugal - Saint Vincent sees Portuguese Ambassador to Paris on behalf of Nuncio, V, 46, 68; delivers to him letter from Msgr. di Ferentilli, V, 203; Ambassador organizes papers of Archbishop of Myra, who died in Paris, V, 103; Fr. Daveroult in Portugal, VII, 239; charity of several Queens of Portugal, X, 451; Portuguese Christians on Cape Verde, VIII, 290, 567; traders, VIII, 566; Portuguese language necessary in Indies, VIII, 592; other mentions, II, 523; V, 328; VI, 104, 525; VIII, 577, 587–89, 593.

Posny (Jacques), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, IV, 329–30; V, 51; sent to Warsaw, IV, 251; XIIIa, 398; in Warsaw, IV, 329, 571; V, 51; ill in Poland, IV, 354; assists plague-stricken, IV, 493; Fr. Ozenne proposes to send him back to France, V, 105; his fault, V, 234–35; repentance, V, 263.


Postulants - See Daughters of Charity, Congregation of the Mission.

Potier (Augustin), Bishop of Beauvais - Biographical data, I, 56; II, 51; Prelate does not stand on ceremony, I, 93; member of Council of Conscience, II, 583; establishes in Beauvais, with help of Saint Vincent, retreats for ordinands of his diocese, I, 56; Charities, I, 91; interest for Charities in diocese, I, 282, 286, 288; Saint Vincent asks Saint Louise to speak to him about setting up Charity, I, 282; saint tries to persuade Bishops near Paris to send seminarians to Saint-Lazare for ordination retreat, I, 531; has mission given in diocese, I, 58; gives one himself, I, 283; saint proposes him to Rome as judge in affair, II, 319; contacts with Saint Vincent, I, 317, 492, 531; II, 51, 399, 429, 463; III, 379; esteem for Fr. de la Salle, XII,
Potier (Jeanne), niece of Augustin Potier - See Marillac (Jeanne Potier, dame de).

Potrincourt (Mlle de) - Ill, I, 150.

Pouget (Monastery) - Alain de Solminihac entrusted with visitation there, II, 489–90. See also Laroque (Mother de), Prioress.

Pouilly (Claude) - See Pransac (Claude).

Poulet (Marie), Daughter of Charity - Biographical data, VII, 200; X, 440; sent to Calais to nurse sick and wounded soldiers; falls ill, VII, 200; X, 440; XII, 34; praises Barbe Angiboust, X, 519, 522; other mention, XIIIb, 228.

Poupet (M.) - XIIIa, 478.

Pourrié (Charles) - Member of Charity of Courboin, XIIIb, 93.

Pourrade (M. de) - Elected Administrator of hospital for galley convicts in Marseilles, VIII, 243, 249.

Poussard (Anne), Duchesse de Richelieu - See Richelieu (Anne Poussard).

Poussay (M.) - VII, 524.

Pousset (M.) - In Le Mans, III, 29, 611.

Pouvoit (Fr.), Pastor of Chars - See Chars.

Pouy [Poy], village in Landes, today Saint-Vincent-de-Paul - Birthplace of Saint Vincent, I, 15; II, 82–83; XIIIa, 1, 10; his family in Pouy, I, 15; XIIIa, 7, 99; stipend in parish of Pouy, III, 245; Mme de Ventadour, Marquise de Pouy, II, 82; Fr. Brin in Pouy, IV, 467; shrine of Notre-Dame-de-Buglose in Pouy: see also Buglose.


Before Jesus, virtue of poverty was unknown, XI, 227; first Christians lived in community of goods, XI, 211; XII, 313, 319; punishment of Ananias and Sapphira for withholding part of property, X, 167–68; XI, 211; in early Church, necessary to renounce possessions in order to become priest, XI,
210; under Pope Telesphorus, every priest had to have benefice; from that time everything began to decline, XII, 324.

Material goods are only a means; not to be sought for sake of having them, XI, 212, 223; riches are source of all kinds of evil, XI, 221–24; poverty makes us think of God, XI, 72; those who renounce all are moved naturally to love God, XII, 309, 317; spirit of poverty is vital principle of God; contrary spirit is spirit of damnation, X, 244; XI, 212; reward promised for voluntary poverty, IX, 73; God rewards here below those who leave all for love of Him, XII, 317–18.

Every member of Community is obliged to practice poverty by promise made to Superiors on entrance, X, 169–70, 235; XI, 217–19; by vow later made to God, XI, 156–57, 219–20; XII, 308; motives for observing vow of poverty, XI, 220; poverty is crux of Communities, XI, 209, 213, 217; Congregation will not perish through poverty, XII, 391; foundation of Congregation of the Mission, XI, 71; of Company of Daughters of Charity, X, 174, 178–79, 594; XIIIb, 345–46; good Missionary is detached from goods of world, XI, 321; Congregation of the Mission will be ruined sooner by riches than by poverty, II, 517, 519; XI, 72, 297; undesirable to admit rich persons into Company of Daughters of Charity, XIIIb, 373; impossible to persevere in vocation without poverty, X, 177, 248; XI, 225, 230; punishments inflicted in ancient communities for failures in poverty, X, 178–79; XI, 156.

Example of Jesus, III, 115; VIII, 175; IX, 71; XI, 210, 226, 228, 322; XII, 307–08, 315–16; teaching of Jesus, XI, 227; XII, 315–19; example of Apostles, XII, 17; punishment of Judas, X, 173, 246–48; XI, 224–25; Saint Francis of Assisi orders demolition of church he deems too beautiful, X, 239; called poverty his “lady,” XI, 226; example of Saint Vincent, XI, 158–59; of Saint Louise, X, 573, 579; of Fr. de Gondi, X, 241; of Fr. Pillé, II, 376; of country women, IX, 72, 74–75; of Saint-Lazare community, X, 241; increasing with public calamities, IV, 328.

Nature of poverty, XI, 227–28; XII, 309–10; do not keep money on you, XI, 322; do not aspire to benefices or other ecclesiastical dignities: see also Benefices; among Missionaries and Daughters of Charity, objects, such as clothing, books, pictures, belong to Community; use only with permission of Superior, X, 166, 168; XII, 333; do not keep, use, give, receive, take, borrow, request, or purchase anything without permission, IX, 100–01, 505–17; X, 170, 551; XII, 321; do not use, without permission, what is for use of another member of Community; accept what serves for personal use of another only if Superior desires it, X, 232, 234–37; XII, 321; be prepared to surrender all at slightest sign from Superior, XII, 321; do nothing that smacks of ownership, XII, 321.
In theory, ask for nothing for personal needs; refuse nothing of what is given on Superior’s order, X, 238, 240–41; XI, 154; accept worst if it is given, XII, 322; be content with what is necessary, X, 167; if someone forgets to give what is indispensible, request it of person responsible for inquiring into individual needs, X, 231, 237, 242; XI, 154; XII, 320; inform Superior if that person does not do duty properly, X, 242–43. 

Live poorly, X, 194, 551; XII, 322; have nothing superfluous or uncommon, XI, 154, 155, 159; XII, 322; even with permission of Superior, who may not give this permission, XII, 333–34; take care of goods of poor and of Community, II, 623, 624; III, 527; IV, 280; X, 245–56, 549; XI, 25; XIIIb, 325; do not appropriate goods to self, II, 107; IX, 362, 390, 444; X, 38, 134, 173–75, 178–79, 236, 249–52, 256, 289, 529; XIIIb, 315–16; do not lock room; keep nothing locked up, except for money or important papers, XII, 322, 331–33; do not take books from one house to another without permission, VII, 293; XII, 322–23; personal papers may be taken, XII, 322; refuse gifts the poor may wish to offer, X, 545; houses of Daughters of Charity must give surplus to Motherhouse: see also Daughters of Charity; obligation for Missionaries, on returning from journey, to hand in money to Superior, XI, 155, 157.


Simple, hardworking Daughters of Charity are burden to no one, IX, 387; desirable to serve poor at expense of Sisters, IX, 388; world praises their disinterestedness, XIIIb, 373; they require nothing from postulants, X, 288; except what is necessary for first habit, XIIIb, 372; Saint Vincent prefers that Sisters not give their goods to family during their lifetime, XIIIb, 364.

Questions raised at 1651 Assembly regarding Missionaries’ obligations concerning vow of poverty, XIIIa, 390–91; steps taken in Rome to obtain authentic explanation of vow of
poverty, VI, 459, 482; VII, 401, 635; Saint Vincent rejoices that this question is settled, VIII, 37, 57, 71, 133; text of Brief Alias Nos, XIIIa, 480–82; reading of Brief to Saint-Lazare community; Saint Vincent’s commentary, XII, 311–12; copy of Brief sent to each house, VIII, 134; saint awaits opinion of Fr. Jolly regarding explanation of conditions of vow, VI, 419.

Missionary may retain ownership of immovable goods and simple benefices and right to acquire them, but may not dispose of them without permission, IV, 14, 542; V, 547; VI, 430; VII, 129; XI, 153, 209–10, 322; XII, 311–12, 329–30; XIIIa, 481; revenue to be used in good works or to assist relatives in need, VI, 255; VII, 311; XI, 322; XII, 311–12, 329–30; Missionary who leaves Company has right to use and ownership of his goods and benefices, IV, 14; XI, 210; XII, 312; XIIIa, 390; vow of poverty does not exclude inheritance from parents, IV, 14; V, 499, 545; XIIIa, 390; question is brought before Parlement, VI, 446, 448, 449; Parlement does not recognize validity of gift to his Community made by member of Community, IV, 14; reasons why, VII, 339–40; Saint Vincent refuses to ratify foundation contract giving Missionary right to use certain goods during his lifetime, VII, 183; poverty of spirit: mention of conference, XII, 417; other mentions, I, 137, 554; II, 37.

**Poyanne** (Jean-Henri-Gabriel de Baylens, Marquis de) - Biographical data, III, 243; IV, 515; Saint Vincent thanks him for service to relative, IV, 515.

**Poznań, town in Poland** - Officialis of Poznań, V, 51; VII, 92; Palatine of Poznań joins with Swedes against Poland, XI, 274; pillage of Poznań by Swedes, XI, 276; Bishops: see Florian-Kazimierz Czartoryski, Albert Tholibowski; Bishop is getting parish for Missionaries there, VII, 107; wants Congregation to serve in diocese, VII, 625.

**Pra** (Anne-Françoise de) - Biographical data, V, 83.

**Praise** - Avoid praising person in his presence, XI, 93, 94, 108; praise only virtue, not natural talents, X, 119–20; pay no attention to praise, XI, 179, 388; priest’s praise for zeal of Missionaries, I, 33.

**Pransac** (Alexandre de Redon, Marquis de), husband of Claude de Pouilly, VIII, 419.

**Pransac** (Claude de Pouilly, Marquise d’Esne) - Asks Saint Vincent to keep son in Saint-Lazare prison, VIII, 419.

**Prat** (André), Consul of France in Salé - Requests Missionaries for Salé; Saint Vincent thanks him, apologizes for not sending any; Recollect got there ahead of them, III, 78.
Prat (Henri), Consul of France in Salé, son of preceding - III, 79; IV, 331; V, 191.


Prayer (Mental) - See Meditation.

Prayer (Repetition) - See Repetition of Prayer.

Preaching - Conferences, XI, 237–60, 265–69; mention of other conferences, XII, 421, 436; purpose of preaching is to draw souls to heaven, XIIIa, 31; three kinds of preaching, XIIIa, 31; “little method” comes from God, XI, 238; in what it consists, XI, 249; parts, XI, 239–40; vary points, depending on topic, XI, 254; efficacy, XI, 238–42, 244–48, 255–57; ineffectiveness of other methods, XI, 251, 254, 259; preacher who does not use “little method” endangers his salvation, XI, 247–48; need of preaching in seminaries, II, 266, 271; prayer of Saint Vincent to obtain fidelity of Missionaries to “little method,” XI, 257; preach simply, II, 264; V, 568; VII, 231; VIII, 173, 237; XI, 10, 41, 237, 250, 314; XII, 20–22, 145, 181–83, 209, 251; to obtain conversion of souls and not esteem of others, I, 183, 276; VIII, 173, 236–37; XI, 10, 77, 115, 388; XII, 20–22, 163, 181–83; example of Jesus, I, 184; VI, 399; XI, 242–44, 258; XII, 21, 209; of Apostles, VIII, 237; XI, 237, 244; XII, 21; of Saint Vincent Ferrer, XI, 259; of Saint Francis de Sales, V, 478; XI, 255; of Saint Philip Neri and Oratorians, XI, 266–67; of pastor in La Rochelle, XII, 209; of Nicolas Sevin, V, 573,
576; XII, 21; of Jesuits, V, 630; of Fr. de Musy, VI, 127; Saint Vincent kneels at feet of priest to beg him to preach simply, V, 573; XII, 21; in praise of simple preaching, XII, 385.

Use familiar comparisons, XI, 314; have natural delivery; example of actors, VI, 399; citing profane author serves as stepping stone to Gospel, XI, 41; go into detail, XI, 10; when one has choice of two thoughts, sacrifice better to God and prefer other, XII, 182, 209; strive to be moderate in order to be uniform, XII, 209–10; avoid speaking too long, VI, 623; avoid harsh words, I, 526; be circumspect in explaining sixth Commandment, I, 439, 448, 453; use prudence and charity so no listener feels offended or sees self personally in preacher’s words, VI, 344; be humble and respectful with heretics; do not challenge ministers from pulpit, I, 276, 420; do not glory in success, XI, 388; join example to preaching to make it efficacious, XI, 252; prayer is great book for preachers, VII, 171.

Saint Vincent reproaches self for not having formed young Missionaries in preaching, IV, 121; Superiors must form confreres in preaching and have them minister outside house, IV, 527; preaching exercises at Saint-Lazare, I, 289; VIII, 90, 91, 93; XI, 236, 265; XII, 235, 237, 240–42; XIIIa, 373; care taken by Huguenot ministers to be formed in preaching according to Calvin’s method, XII, 239; Saint Vincent considers having Fr. Codoing’s sermons copied or printed for Company only, I, 527; manuscript collection of preaching and catechism methods for use in Company, VII, 271; XII, 238; Saint Vincent recommends that Missionaries never preach to priests or monks, VI, 34; sermon preached twice daily in refectory at Saint-Lazare, VI, 83–84. See also Congregation of the Mission, Vincent de Paul.

Préau (Philibert), of Mâcon - XIIIb, 74.

Préchonnet (Anne-Thérèse de), Visitandine - II, 228.

Précy-sur-Oise, commune in Picardy - XII, 377–78, 379.

Predestination - No infallible signs, only very probable ones, IV, 316–17; conformity with Son of God is sign of predestination for Daughters of Charity, I, 353; Saint Louise’s fear, III, 201.

Premonstratensians - Saint Vincent writes to Vicar-General of Reformed Premonstratensians of Verdun about Abbot of Cuissy, IV, 330; Canon desires Mont-Saint-Éloi Abbey, V, 96.

Préraux (M.), gentleman from Poitiers - Saint Vincent recommends him to Lady, V, 627.

Presence of God - Mention of conference, XII, 428; doing God’s Will is preferable to remaining in God’s presence, XI, 287; placing self in God’s presence during prayer, IX, 4; XI, 234;
and, from time to time, outside of prayer, IX, 6; how to place self in God’s presence, IX, 28, 31; X, 471–73; XI, 359; example of person distracted from presence of God only three times in a day, XII, 136.

Pressigny, village in Indre-et-Loire - Mission given, VII, 204.

Prévost (Bernard), Seigneur of Saint-Cyr - Thanks Saint Vincent for mission given in Saint-Cyr, II, 274–75.

Prévost (François), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, V, 447; assists dying Saint Vincent, XIIIa, 204.

Prévost (Jeanne-Christine), Daughter of Charity - Biographical data, III, 298; V, 208; VI, 379; VII, 367; X, 233; praise for her, V, 208; proposed for Chars, III, 298; sent to Sedan, V, 208; in route for Sedan, V, 222, 223, 225, 241, 246; in Sedan, V, 269; Saint Louise asks permission for her to renew vows, VI, 379; assists sick poor of Stenay by order of Queen, VI, 403, 530; X, 233; elected Assistant but is needed in Sedan; Saint Vincent names another in her place, X, 595–96; other mentions, VII, 367; XIIIb, 227.

Prévost (Fr.) - Biographical data; ill in Paris, II, 348; learned and astute businessman, II, 355; accepted into Internal Seminary, II, 360; praise for him, II, 360; other mention, II, 348.

Prévost (Marie), Daughter of Charity - Biographical data, VIII, 235; Saint Louise asks permission for her to renew vows, VIII, 235.

Prévost (Marie de Moncy, dame), wife of Bernard Prévost - Thanks Saint Vincent for mission in Saint-Cyr, II, 275.


Pride - Conferences, IX, 528–35; XI, 178–79; mention of another conference, XII, 420; Saint Vincent asks Missionaries to meditate once a month on pride, envy, and sloth, XI, 178–79; warns conferee against complacency, I, 183; pride spoils any good we do; leads to damnation, IX, 530; God resists proud and punishes haughty, permitting her to fall into serious sin, IX, 530, 534; source of impurity, X, 304; of vanity, disobedience, ambition, singularity, obstinacy, IX, 531–33; of envy
and aversion, X, 374; of division in communities, XII, 91–92; of all sins, IX, 530, 534; vice of all vices, I, 409; contrary to spirit of Daughters of Charity, IX, 362; they have nothing of which they might be proud, IX, 529; two kinds of pride, IX, 529–30; pride hides under appearance of good, IX, 532–33; means of combating it, IX, 532–35; not to follow opinion of others is pride, X, 296; vice of people of Cahors, X, 465; difficult for proud spirits to survive in Company, II, 326; source of disorders, VII, 160. See also Humility, Vanity.

Prières (Abbey) - Testimony of Dom Jouhaud, Abbot, regarding Abbé de Saint-Cyran, XIIIa, 105; cabal of Abbot, I, 394; XIIIa, 123, 134.

Priests - Grandeur of priesthood, XI, 6, 7, 191, 194; 278; XII, 86, 89; priest should be more perfect than religious as such, II, 5; among priests, desire for temporal goods is greater than among laymen, XII, 304; Church has no greater enemies than bad priests, V, 350; duty of priests to procure mercy and be merciful to criminals, VII, 443; they are principal cause for disorders in Church, VII, 479; XI, 279–80; XII, 76; according to early Fathers, few priests will be saved, VII, 479; treasure of Church, VII, 43; obligation of doing penance, XI, 117, 191; should be intercessors for people before God, XI, 194; Saint Vincent would not have become priest had he known what priesthood was, V, 569; VII, 480; letters to priests, IV, 316; V, 221, 543; priests will have great reason to fear God’s judgments, V, 570; first priests renounced property, XI, 210; XII, 304; origin of patrimonial title; how much was required in 1655, XI, 211; Jesuits do not admit Indians to Orders, XI, 270; respect owed to priests by Daughters of Charity, X, 315; by Brothers: see also Coadjutor Brothers, Clergy of France, Retreats, Seminaries (Diocesan), Vocation.

Prisons - Visits to prisoners by members of Charities, XIIIb, 30, 43, 410, 439; mission to prisoners, I, 418; other mentions, I, 479; XI, 184. See also Galley Convicts, Algiers.

Processions - During missions, I, 439, 448, 453; III, 130; V, 532; XI, 95; processions for peace in Paris in 1652, IV, 395, 399; scandalous processions in Aix, II, 576; Sunday procession in parishes, IX, 202; Rogation Day procession, II, 303; VI, 317.

Procurator - Superior entrusts him with house money, V, 531; has key to strongbox, VI, 475–76; receives daily reports from Brothers; makes monthly report to Superior, IV, 80; does not have Superior’s permission to authorize important work, III, 568; IV, 274, 300; reprimand of Procurator who provokes complaints by excessive frugality, III, 501; Procurator appointed by General or Visitor to handle business affairs under Superior, VII, 492.
Prodigal Son - Saint Vincent’s commentary to Daughters of Charity, IX, 550–51.

Profanations - By soldiers during Fronde, III, 471; IV, 445.

Prometheus, figure in Greek mythology - Example of those unprepared to receive Holy Communion, XIIIa, 41.

Pronetti (M.), seminarian of the Mission - Biographical data, VII, 104; Saint Vincent requests his identification documents from Superior of Turin house, VII, 104; Pronetti gives cause for concern about solidity of vocation, VII, 235; departure from Company, VII, 379; other mentions, VII, 111, 231.

Pronis (M. de), Governor of Madagascar - Relieved of functions; replaced by M. de Flacourt, III, 279; returns to Madagascar, V, 281, 285; again becomes Governor, V, 300; in Madagascar, V, 507, 508, 510–11, 515, 516, 517, 525; illness and death, V, 520–21; other mention, V, 527.

Propaganda (College) - Depends on priests of Propaganda Fide, IV, 356; wish that seminaries of Missionaries of the Indies be connected with it, IV, 359; Alexander VII confides spiritual direction of college to Congregation of the Mission, V, 606; VIII, 610; plague has victim there; Fr. de Martinis, spiritual director, agrees to be enclosed there, VI, 133, 157; XI, 329–30; Fr. Jolly gives spiritual conferences, VI, 115; VII, 390; preaches retreats, VIII, 197; XII, 59.

Propaganda [Propaganda Fide], Congregation of Propagation of the Faith - Letters from Saint Vincent, III, 333; IV, 24, 92, 301, 336, 337, 478, 525; V, 15, 430, 551, 576; VI, 210; VII, 576; VIII, 146, 281; to Prefect: see also Barberini (Antonio); to Secretaries: see Ingoli, Massari, Alberici; letters from Prefect of Propaganda, II, 556; V, 55; minutes of session regarding approval of Congregation of the Mission, XIIIa, 229; response of Nuncio in France to request for information on this matter, XIIIa, 238; minutes of session approving request, XIIIa, 239; Nuncio asked to transmit news of approval to Saint Vincent, XIIIa, 240; report to Propaganda on petition of Saint Vincent, XIIIa, 247; decision of Propaganda on petition, XIIIa, 249; letter to Nuncio announcing decision, XIIIa, 250; letter from Nuncio to Msgr Ingoli in support of Missionaries, XIIIa, 251; letter to Nuncio confirming decision, XIIIa, 252; petition of Fr. Le Vazeux to Propaganda to impede multiplication of Congregations having same ministries, IV, 610; decree in response, IV, 611; letters from Prefect of Propaganda to Saint Vincent, II, 556; V, 55; possibility of its protection for the Mission, II, 288; Jean Le Vacher appointed Vicar-Apostolic in Tunis; Propaganda agrees to do same for his brother in Algiers, IV, 88; Missionaries require its approval and faculties
granted by it, IV, 371; Ambassador of Portugal orders papers of Archbishop of Myra to be forwarded to it, V, 103; Saint Vincent obtains faculties for confreres in Scotland, VII, 329; problem with Irish students having to promise to return to Ireland under direction of Propaganda, VII, 330, 346, 420–21; other mentions, I, 538; XIIIa, 379. See also Algiers, Arabia, Babylon, Canada, Congregation of the Mission, Denmark, Egypt, Hebrides, Ireland, Madagascar, Mont-Lebanon, Salé, Scotland, Sweden, Tonkin, Tunis.

Propaganda (Seminary) - Question of opening seminary at College of Propaganda, VI, 541, 630–31; Saint Vincent prefers direction to be offered to others rather than to Missionaries, VI, 541; informed that Propaganda would like his priests; foresees certain organizational difficulties, VI, 554; Propaganda decides not to entrust seminary either to Company or to French; Nuncio asks Saint Vincent to look for priests in Paris disposed to be part of this seminary, VI, 618; he thinks it will be easy to find some for Rome, but few will agree to go to foreign missions, VI, 618–19; VIII, 441–42; seminary is about to be opened, VII, 285; Fr. Jolly gives hospitality to priest who is to minister in seminary, VII, 361; Propaganda seems disposed to having Fr. Jolly and confreres minister in seminary, VII, 436; VIII, 441; other mention, VI, 636.

Propagation of Faith (Daughters of) - Foundation of Institute in Sedan, V, 445–47.

Propagation of Faith (Work) - Historic note, V, 73.

Property - Saint Vincent unable to accept property offered by priest, V, 221; no special attention given to those who bring property to Company, VII, 339; property should be given to Company before entering, VII, 339–40; VIII, 228.

Prosper (Saint) - Letter of Saint Prosper “translated and adapted” by Jansenists, IV, 395; teaches that everyone can be saved, XIIIa, 168.

Prost (Benoîte) - Member of Charity of Châtillon, daughter of Ennemond Prost, XIIIb, 4, 21.

Prou (Charlotte), Daughter of Charity - XIIIb, 228.

Proust (Jean), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, V, 99; VI, 616; VII, 1; VIII, 226; former Procurator at Bishop’s residence in Fontenay, VII, 637; distributes aid in Picardy and Champagne, V, 99; sent to Toul, VI, 616; recalled to Saint-Lazare, VII, 1; stationed in Le Mans, VII, 637; in Le Mans, VIII, 324; Saint Vincent allows him to sell house in order to assist parents, VIII, 226; frequently uses keys to treasury in Le Mans, VIII, 422.
**Provence** - Missionaries of Fr. Authier’s Congregation from there, I, 221; II, 309; VIII, 136; Fr. du Coudray ready to return there, II, 466; other mentions, I, 587; V, 145; VI, 184, 260–61; VII, 537, 540, 552, 553, 566, 575, 583, 591; VIII, 266; XI, 273, 302; XIII, 346.

**Providence** - Conference on Trust in Divine Providence, X, 403–17; text of Rule of Daughters of Charity, X, 403; do not try to get ahead of it, but follow it, I, 59, 284, 557; II, 154, 237, 462, 499, 502, 514, 521; III, 192, 197, 200; IV, 39, 128; V, 165, 187, 400; VI, 12; VII, 16, 292, 560; VIII, 175, 298, 482; its actions and attributes, I, 314, 343; II, 121, 131, 183, 192, 213, 226, 250, 340, 466, 489, 627; III, 259, 603; IV, 104, 284, 519; VI, 133, 207, 647; VII, 39, 275; VIII, 66; IX, 4, 10, 11; XII, 68; calls Missionaries to new assignments, I, 342, 525; II, 232, 239, 245, 338–39, 364, 394–95, 490–91; V, 38, 566, 610; VI, 331, 335; VII, 159, 631; provides new candidates for Daughters of Charity, I, 216; II, 127, 423; III, 36; care of Foundlings, II, 330; III, 254; IX, 104; XIII, 421, 425; guides both Companies, I, 407, 585; II, 18, 113, 170–171, 598; III, 10, 140, 247, 255; IV, 144, 277; V, 205, 329, 467, 468, 619, 641; VIII, 208, 278, 330; IX, 2, 47; X, 105, 447; XI, 17, XIIIb, 338; trust God's Providence for necessities of life, I, 346; II, 82, 86, 517; IV, 362; IX, 73–74, 362, 536; X, 239, 242; XII, 367; need to be submissive to it, I, 121, 126, 138, 211, 382, 401, 509, 604; II, 33, 62, 69; III, 173, 368, 371, 398, 449; IV, 360, 381, 388; VI, 362, 493, 540; VII, 31, 211, 213; VIII, 280, 299, 369; IX, 75; XI, 208; great hidden treasures in it, I, 59; orders all for the best, II, 19; III, 159–160; IV, 466; VIII, 452; God's protection of Missionaries, I, 346; II, 663, 669; VI, 10; VIII, 569, 583; of Daughters of Charity, II, 290; IX, 65, 191, 195–97. See also **Lumague**; Daughters of Charity are daughters of Providence, IX, 62; what God uses to give being to something, He also uses to preserve it, VIII, 277; ask God's Providence to provide, II, 306; Saint Louise desires strength and love to recognize guidance of Providence, III, 10; Providence must call us and we must follow it, III, 53; we belong to God and His Providence, IV, 16; it provides for needs of God's creatures, II, 48; IV, 350; conniving is sin against Providence, IV, 387; we are not children of Providence if we are not indifferent, V, 633–34; God's Providence is honored by preparing remedies against foreseen ills, VII, 326; with time, Providence takes care of our hopes and concerns, VII, 378; God's special Providence is obvious in lack of success, VII, 490; Providence has upset plans many times; do not set hopes on anything, VII, 527; God afflicts in one way, but God's goodness consoles in another, VII, 545; may give cause for concern to those He loves, VIII, 118; prolongs life of those Providence uses in extraordinary works, VIII, 178; example of
Saint Vincent, IV, 61; XI, 71; of Rechab, XII, 118–19; entrust affair to Providence, IV, 345; beware of relying more on our own efforts than on Providence, IV, 346; Providence will ordain for the best what concerns Sant’Antonio Abbey and palace near Turin confreres, VIII, 110; Superiors, as instruments of Providence, should see to needs of those in their charge, XII, 120; Providence considers purpose and indicates means to attain it, XIIIa, 39–40; other mentions, I, 245, 290, 350, 543, 565; II, 66, 118. See also Congregation of the Mission.

Providence (Daughters) - See Daughters of Providence.

Provinces - Grouping of establishments of Mission into provinces, XIIIa, 329.

Prudence - Conferences, XI, 41, 42–43; XII, 139–50; mention of another conference, XII, 421; effects of prudence; example of Jesus and Samaritan woman, XI, 41; in what prudence consists, XII, 145; supernatural prudence, XI, 42, 43; XII, 140, 145–46; human prudence, XI, 42, 43; XII, 146, 255–57; contrary to simplicity, XII, 255; some rely more on their own efforts than on Providence IV, 346; simplicity and supernatural prudence go well together, XII, 141; inseparable, XI, 42; XII, 141, 146, 148–49; alliance of supernatural prudence and simplicity apparent in Jesus, XII, 148–49; in priests of Tuesday Conferences, XII, 149; prudence of Saint Louise, X, 571–72; of Fr. Nouelly, III, 222; of Saint Francis de Sales, XIIIa, 86–87.

Human means are useless in divine matters, II, 433; III, 192–93; have recourse to human needs as if God were not supposed to help, and to divine means as if we had no human means, IV, 362; permissible to use all licit, reasonable, and appropriate means to achieve good end, IV, 479; human prudence and divine wisdom, XII, 390, 399; other mention, I, 310. See also Hastiness.

Prudentius (Saint), Bishop of Troyes - XIIIa, 166.

Prudhomme (M.) - III, 236.

Prussia - Swedes forced there from Poland, VI, 645.

Psalms - Seven Penitential Psalms recited during Lent, VIII, 571; should be chanted devoutly, XI, 282.

Puget (Gasparde) - Member of Charity of Châtillon, XIIIb, 11, 21, 22.

Pullen (Nicolas), Priest in Montmirail - XIIIb, 32, 34.

Punctuality [Exactness] - Mention of conferences, XII, 408, 415, 435; recommended by Saint Vincent, XI, 97; efforts to incite Company to this, IV, 321.
Punishments - See Penance.

Puppy - Motherhouse Sisters care for little dog for Queen of Poland, V, 239, 364.

Purgatory - Fire of purgatory is greater and fiercer than we can imagine, IX, 482; other mentions, I, 598; IX, 17, 39, 54, 481, 484, 486, 487. See also Deceased.

Purity - Breaking off attachments is important commitment to purity, X, 529; in praise of purity, XII, 401; mention of conference, XII, 418. See also Chastity.

Purity of Intention - Conference, IX, 284–88; mention of another conference, XII, 423; act in all things in God and for God, not from human respect, IV, 471, 480; IX, 197; best means of having purity of intention is to do always Will of God, XII, 128; makes all actions equal, XI, 172; other mention, XI, 440.

Puy (Diocese) - Bishop: see Henri de Maupas du Tour.

Puy (Town) - Ministry of Tuesday Conferences there, XII, 357.


Puy-l’Évêque, town in Lot - III, 525.

Pyrenees - Fr. Blatiron was familiar with these mountains, IV, 404; Notre-Dame-de-Bétharram is situated at their foot, VII, 623; Treaty of the Pyrenees, IV, 462; VII, 545, 579; VIII, 27, 300.

Q

Quarré (M.) - Died of plague in Rome, VI, 182.

Quarré (Charles), notary in Paris - II, 540.


Quartier (M.), physician in Paris - I, 129.

Quarto al Mare, town near Genoa - Mission given, III, 190.

Quatre-Vaux, hamlet in commune of Rigny-Saint-Martin (Meuse) - VI, 532.

Québec, Canada - See Vironceau de Saint-Joseph.

Quimperlé (Abbey of Sainte-Croix de) - XIIIa, 224.

Quincy - Louis de Mesgrigny, Abbot, opposed to contract of union of Saint-Lazare Priory to Congregation of the Mission, I, 149; XIIIa, 284, 477.

Quinville (Marie), Daughter of Charity - XIIIb, 228.
**Quinze-Vingts**, hospital in Paris - Historic note, I, 258; II, 53–54; VIII, 366; courtyard too small to accommodate crowds at mission given by Fr. Eudes and his priests, VIII, 366, 367; Confraternity of Charity of Quinze-Vingts, I, 258; confiding spiritual direction of hospital to priests of Fr. Eudes is discussed, VIII, 424–25.

**Quiqueboeuf** - Bailiff of Council of State in Brittany, III, 110.

**Quirinal**, Apostolic Palace in Rome - XIIIa, 239, 249.

---

**R**

**Rabel** (Pierre), secretary of Bishop of Dax - I, 10.

**Rabobe** - Malagasy Ombiasse; claimed to have caused Fr. Nacquart’s death, V, 525.

**Raconigi [Raconi]**, town in Piedmont - Mission, VI, 196, 204; Charity established, VI, 197.

**Rachel**, wife of Jacob - XIIIa, 274.

**Raconis** (Charles-François d’Abra de), Bishop of Lavaur - Biographical data; zeal against Jansenism, II, 550–51; combats heresy of Two Heads and Arnauld’s book on frequent Communion, III, 73.

**Raggio** (Baliano), priest, brother of M. Raggio - Benefactor of Genoa house, V, 208, 354; other mention, VI, 188.

**Raggio** (M.), of Genoa - Slave in Algiers, V, 354; ransomed, VI, 188.

**Raggio** (the Younger) - Assumes cassock at Saint-Lazare, V, 208; other mentions, V, 238, 241.

**Railleard** (Marie), Daughter of Charity - XIIIb, 228.

**Rainssant** (Fr.), Pastor in Ham - Thanks Saint Vincent for good done in parish through alms distributed by Missionary, V, 331.

**Rainssant** (Jeanne Le Gros), in Vesles - Indigence; Saint Vincent gets assistance for her, VI, 503, 572.

**Raisin** (M.) - III, 130.

**Rakoczi** - See György Rákóczi II.

**Rallu** (Jacques), notary in Paris - XIIIa, 422.

**Ramach** (Andian or Dian), one of Kings of Madagascar - His youth, III, 555; VI, 244; relapses into superstition, III, 556; promises to live as good Christian as soon as there are priests and church in his village, III, 434; IV, 93; Baptism and cure of grandson, III, 561–62; contacts with Fr. Nacquart, III, 558,
562–63, 573; who attempts in vain to lead him back to Catholic religion, III, 582; captured by Spanish Captain, VI, 244.


Ramassy (Andian or Dian), one of Kings of Madagascar, father of Andian (Dian) Ramach; VI, 244.

Rambert (M.) - VII, 273, 302.

Rameville (M. de), Brigadier General in King’s army - Saint Vincent asks him for protection for farm, IV, 422.

Ramini - White inhabitants of Madagascar consider him their ancestor, III, 544.

Ramouse (Andian or Dian), one of leaders in Madagascar - Contacts with Fr. Bourdaise, VI, 249.

Rancati (Hilarion, né Bartolomeo), Abbot of Santa Croce in Gerusalemme - Biographical data, V, 567; VI, 430; VII, 48; VIII, 86; consulted by Fr. Jolly, V, 567; VI, 430; VII, 543; kindness toward Congregation of the Mission; gratitude of Saint Vincent, VI, 482; VIII, 86, 134, 141, 142–43; other mention, VII, 48.

Randon (Jehan), Sieur de Compen - Witness to transactions regarding withdrawal from lease, XII, 378, 379.

Rangouze (Sieur de) - Praises Saint Vincent, XIIIa, 156.

Rantigny, village in Oise - Charity of Liancourt assists sick in Rantigny, I, 295.

Rapaccioli (Francesco Angelo), Cardinal - Has mission given in Terni, IV, 392; death, VI, 350; solemn service at Saint-Lazare for repose of his soul, VI, 350, 373.

Rapacchioli (Francesco Angelo), Cardinal - Has mission given in Terni, IV, 392; death, VI, 350; solemn service at Saint-Lazare for repose of his soul, VI, 350, 373.

Raportebled (Madeleine), Daughter of Charity - Biographical data, V, 357; VIII, 17; X, 447; Saint Louise asks permission for her to take perpetual vows, V, 357; missioned to Poland, V, 414; at Saint-Denis Hospital, V, 643; considered for Nantes, XIIIb, 335–36; Sent to Metz as Sister Servant; Saint Vincent gives advice to her and companions before departure, X, 447; in Metz, VIII, 17; other mention, XIIIb, 227.

Rappiot (M.), merchant in Marseilles - Bankruptcy; consequences for Jean Barreau, VI, 346, 348, 350, 353, 360, 361; VII, 91, 94–95; seizure of Rappiot’s merchandise by Fr. Get, VI, 359, 370; by two letters, one to Consuls of Marseilles, other to Grand Duc of Tuscany, King requests seizure of Rappiot’s merchandise, VI, 372, 384; text of these letters, VI, 649–50; Philippe Le Vacher goes to Livorno (Leghorn) to try to do something about Rappiot’s effects, VI, 413; Turks send man
to Marseilles to seize merchandise, VI, 418; action of Fr. Get to compensate M. Barreau for wrong M. Rappiot did him, VII, 94, 168; Saint Vincent considers sending Missionary to Algiers to settle Rappiot’s debts, VII, 185; not to pay them, VII, 179; hesitates to send money to M. Barreau and to slaves for fear Rappiot’s creditors might seize it, VII, 195, 197, 303, 463; Fr. Get tells Saint Vincent that M. Barreau has been released from Rappiot’s debts by Turks, VII, 212; in new letter, is not so positive, VII, 221; Consuls of Marseilles deal with Rappiot, VII, 288.

**Rasgibel**, mountain near ruins of Utica - V, 131.

**Rash Judgment** - Serious fault, II, 158; IX, 215; if affair has a hundred facets, always look at best side, IX, 215; other mentions, I, 309; II, 39.

**Rasine** (Fr.), priest of Luçon - Saint Vincent does not think Fr. Chiroye should resign parish for Rasine’s benefit, V, 469–70.

**Rassary** (Fr.), priest - Guest of Saintes Missionaries; collaborator in ministry of missions, VI, 316; Saint Vincent recommends that Fr. Rivet welcome him again in his house, VII, 72.

**Rastignac** (Comte de) - Lawsuit with Alain de Solminihac, III, 231.

**Rat** (Marie), Daughter of Charity - XIIIb, 228.

**Ratier** (Fr.), confessor of Daughters of Charity in Angers - XIIIb, 284.


**Ravelon** (Jean Coquebert de), Knight of Malta - Letters sent to Saint Vincent, VII, 523; other mention, VII, 524.

**Ré (Île de)** - Saint-Étienne-d’Ars Priory, XIIIa, 42: see also **Fournier** (Louis).

**Reading** - Daughters of Charity learn to read, II, 601; III, 61; X, 491; Saint Vincent recommends this, IX, 6, 36, 174; how to read in public, XI, 135–36; avoid reading through curiosity, XI, 24; Saint Vincent recommends practice of spiritual reading to Charity of Châtillon, XIIIb, 19; to Daughters of Charity, IX, 95; XIIIb, 125, 136; his preferred books: see **Francis de Sales**, **Gerson**, **Granada**, **New Testament**, **Thomas à Kempis**; reading at table customary in Missionaries’ houses, I, 554; not to be omitted, XI, 93, 94; listen to it, XI, 105; what is read at Saint-Lazare, II, 229; V, 624; XII, 10, 239; policy of not reading works on disputed topics, VIII, 100.

**Rebardeau** (Fr.) - Consulted by Saint Vincent, I, 527.
Rebé (Claude de), Archbishop of Narbonne - Revenues from diocese; tax Archbishop must pay, II, 221; business with Duchesse de Guise, II, 558–59; witness to resignation of Bishop of Lodève, II, 617; death, VII, 499; other mentions, VI, 649; IX, 555.

Rebours (Hilarion), Carthusian, cousin of Saint Louise - Biographical data, I, 547, 548.

Réchab, biblical personage - For three centuries, descendants refused to drink wine, in imitation of him, IX, 112, 546; XI, 202; XII, 6, 118–19.

Rechau (Baron de) - Help given to Missionaries during Plessala mission, VII, 487.

Recollection - Mention of conference, XII, 437; efforts to incite Company to practice, IV, 321; other mention, I, 227. See also Interior Life.

Recollects [Reformed Franciscans] - Lay Brothers have no vote for Guardian, III, 319; all wear same habit, VI, 129; assist poor persons in environs of Paris during troubles of Fronde, IV, 520; ministry in Ferrières when Fr. Pillé was Pastor, II, 365–66; Recollects of Paris, III, 179; XIIIa, 60; request permission of Rome to resume former mission in Morocco, IV, 332; news that one of them was destined for Salé (Morocco) deters Saint Vincent from sending Missionaries there, III, 79, 82, 92–93.

Reconciliation - Conferences, IX, 179; X, 375–80; Rule of Daughters of Charity, X, 375; reasons for asking pardon, VII, 259–60; IX, 20, 87, 89, 179, 218; X, 372, 375–78; nothing wins hearts like this practice, XIIIb, 279; example of Saint Vincent, IX, 180; X, 376; XI, 236, 326; XII, 155; of Daughter of Charity, IX, 87; of Ursulines of Gisors, IX, 87; of Turks, X, 377; kneel to ask pardon, IX, 37, 87, 179; X, 376; XII, 91; ask pardon as soon as one sees displeasure has been given, IX, 179–80; before going to bed, IX, 99; XIIIb, 138; before confessing or saying Mass, X, 376; sometimes prudent to defer asking pardon, IX, 88.

What a Sister should do whose forgiveness is asked, X, 378; serious fault to withhold forgiveness, IX, 218–19; how Sister should act toward companion who refuses to forgive her, IX, 88, 180, 218; to reconcile two Sisters, do not take sides, but excuse both, IX, 85–86; exercise of reconciliation two or three times a week among Daughters of Charity, IX, 180; reconciliation of faithful with Pastor, XI, 4–5; during missions given by confreres, VII, 486–87; XI, 93, 95.

Recreation - Mention of conference, XII, 407; Saint Vincent recommends that Sisters in Nantes take daily recreation together,
Recules (Fr. de), monk of Chancelade - Goes to Paris on business for Order, II, 451.

Red Sea - Proposed voyage of Bourdaise, V, 508, 514.

Redoys (Fr.), chaplain of Bishop of Luçon - VI, 178.

Refuge, shelter in Paris for refugee girls - I, 532; IV, 420.

Régimont (M.), Captain of Armand - VI, 15, 227.

Regnard (Louis), slave in Tunis, son of Nicolas Regnard - V, 393.

Regnard (Mathieu), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, I, 456; II, 42; III, 410; IV, 381; V, 99; VII, 112–13; IX, 70; letter to Saint Vincent, II, 391; cited, IX, 70–71; donates property to Company, VII, 339; sent to Montmirail, I, 456; charity, journeys to Lorraine, I, 582; II, 42, 45, 68, 74–75, 82, 144, 173, 391; X, 17; in Champagne, V, 99; gets supplies to Foundlings during Fronde, III, 410; IV, 381; journey to Metz, VII, 112.

Regnard (Nicolas), jeweler in Paris - V, 393.


Regnier (Jacques), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, I, 45, 228; other mention, XIIIa, 235.

Regnier (M.) - VIII, 223.

Regnier (Mme) - Member of Charity of Joigny, XIIIb, 28.

Regnoust (M.), Director of priests at General Hospital - VIII, 148.

Regularity - Conference, XI, 75; observance among seminarians, II, 265. Daughters in Nantes are careless in observance, III, 427; regularity and good order should be primary aims of house, IV, 3; lack of this would soon ruin Company, IX, 173; other mention, I, 135–36.

Regulars (Congregation) - Decree with regard to Dominicans, III, 387.

Rehoboam, son of Solomon, King of Israel - I, 314.

Reims [Rheims], town in Marne - Ordination retreats, II, 440; seminary, II, 506; Archbishops: see Léonor d’Estampes de
Valençay; Henri de Savoie, Duc de Nemours; Confraternity of Charity, V, 591; XI, 306–07; Hospital Sisters of Sainte-Marthe, V, 102; anointing and coronation of King, V, 145, 176; Jean Parre in Reims, VI, 503, 561–62, 572, 573, 580–81, 596–97; VII, 395, 402, 535, 574, 597; VIII, 382, 384, 389, 391, 398, 409; misery and charity, V, 99, 386; VIII, 203; XIIIb, 428; missions, VII, 166; Fr. Berthe pretends to be ill there, III, 115; other mentions, IV, 362; V, 26, 208, 222, 225; VI, 596, 632; VII, 402, 444, 524, 537; VIII, 29, 506; X, 5; XIIIb, 142, 308.

Relations, name given to annual Jesuit report from Canada missions - XII, 24.

Relations, name given to accounts of ministry activity of confreres in devastated areas - Historical note, V, 79; VII, 348–49; VI, 58; excerpts, IV, 138, 142, 151–52, 187, 218, 260, 301, 474; V, 79–80, 94–95, 102, 123; VII, 348. See also Reports (Ministry accounts).

Relatives - Priests do well who take mother into their house to care for her, X, 290; permissible to leave Community to care for parents in need, II, 611; V, 542; XII, 177–78; Saint Vincent tries to retain Missionaries tempted to return home, II, 610; V, 539, 613; advises allowing Brother, who wanted to assist aged father, to leave, if father cannot be taken into house of Company, VII, 225–26.

Detachment from relatives, XII, 23, 327; meaning of “to hate one’s relatives,” XII, 177; visits to relatives are dangerous, II, 121, 610; III, 521; IV, 351, 603; V, 541, 545–46, 613; VII, 52–53; example of Jesus, II, 121; IV, 351; V, 541, 545–46; VII, 53; of Saint Vincent, XII, 179–80; of Fr. Alméras, V, 347; visits have led to loss of several vocations, XII, 179; Saint Vincent does not consider sister’s religious profession valid reason for going home, IV, 351; nor First Mass of relative, V, 186; nor desire to see if father is in need, IV, 591, 603; nor fear of losing inheritance, V, 499, 545; Missionary may assist relatives with revenue from inheritance, VII, 311; with money from sale of landed estate, VIII, 226; not with Mass stipends or what reverts by law to Congregation, IV, 322; decides that postulant enter Daughters of Charity without saying goodbye to parents, XIIIib, 249.

Relaxation - Saint Vincent encourages Saint Louise to get as much rest as possible, I, 145; good to have some relaxation, X, 306.

Relics - Of true Cross, I, 518, 520; conference on respect for relics of saints, XI, 40.

Religious - Reflections on Community life, XIIIa, 161; letters from religious to Saint Vincent, II, 482, 497; religious are in
state of holiness to be acquired, XII, 300; religious state more perfect than secular state, XIIIa, 191; Rome does not favor formation of new religious bodies, III, 372; IV, 555; French episcopate likewise, III, 247; aversion at Saint-Lazare for religious state, II, 37; good number of religious leave monasteries to go to preach Gospel to unbelievers, IV, 364; others would leave, if they could, III, 205; composure of monks and nuns on death of relatives, I, 328–29; formerly, young women called to service of God were wealthy and of gentle birth, IX, 74; all houses of nuns in Paris are in debt, XIIIb, 325; need to choose good Superioress, XIIIa, 162; abominations committed in monastery of nuns, II, 280; non-observance of Rules leads to irregularity in monasteries. See also Rules.

Saint Vincent is Superior of several Communities, X, 507; promotes monastic reform, IV, 286, 330; V, 382; endeavors to have rule of enclosure respected: see also Visitation; services rendered to monks, V, 142, 386–87, 415; discourages monks from thought of leaving their Order to be more perfectly united to Jesus or to transfer to another Order, IV, 130; V, 313; or to be Bishops, IV, 20; recommends choice of Abbot, V, 95–97; tries to have election of another annulled, III, 618; sends monk to monastery of nuns to communicate Queen’s orders to Prioress, II, 508; makes appointment for nun in Paris, II, 414; asks Abbess to receive nun into her monastery, IV, 129; visits houses of nuns, I, 501; IX, 46; X, 455; XI, 44; see also Longchamp; advises Vicar-General to be indulgent toward monks Bishop wished to censure, II, 5–6; recommendations to Pastor in Sedan on conduct with Capuchins in parish, IV, 362; V, 155–56, 552; endeavors to avoid friction with members of another Community, II, 534; see also Salé; glad that Communities are growing; recommends that confreres not oppose them, IV, 148; VI, 135; VII, 484.

Contacts of Missionaries and Daughters of Charity with monks and nuns, VII, 171–72: see also Daughters of Charity. Congregation of the Mission, Missions, Retreats, Augustinians, Capuchins, etc.

Religious Communities - Advantages of Community life, IX, 2; dispositions of those wishing to live in Community, XIIIa, 161; laxity often comes from leniency of Superiors, II, 403; holiest Communities are well tested, IV, 442; VII, 290; God humbles them to raise them up again, III, 385; many Communities in Paris ruined by having magnificent buildings constructed, VIII, 49; goods of houses often squandered in this, XI, 25; Saint Vincent applies to Communities parable of wise and foolish virgins, X, 491–92; XI, 388–89; interests of God surpass those of Communities, XIIIb, 272; Church
forbids institution of new Orders, unless they profess one of four approved Rules, III, 248; Saint Vincent does not think God wants several Communities with similar ministries in same kingdom, V, 42: see also Congregation of the Mission.

Remedies - Saint Vincent sees no problem with Missionaries giving remedies to help poor sick people: see also Eu (Louis d'); saint takes remedies for erysipelas, V, 474; milk diet, VII, 515, 530, 584; VIII, 85; change of air, II, 95; VI, 628; VII, 294; XI, 61; XII, 27–28; seasons for spa, II, 95, 519; III, 368, 458; IV, 267; VIII, 129: see Bourbon-l'Archambault, Forges-les-Eaux; see also Scrofula, Gravel, Dropsy (edema); Saint Louise sends or recommends remedies, I, 61, 202, 588; II, 576; III, 369, 370; IV, 170; V, 470–71; VI, 155, 512; VII, 426, 427, 432–33, 453; VIII, 245.

Remi (Saint), Bishop of Reims - Feast day, XIIIa, 266–67.

Remus, founder of Rome - Foundling, XIIIb, 398, 406.

Renar (François), priest - Biographical data, I, 165; II, 41; on mission, I, 165, 177–78, 228–29, 403, 515, 526, 528; seriously ill, II, 41; other mentions, I, 309, 560.

Renard (Jean), from Mâcon - XIIIb, 74.

Renault (Marie-Euphrosine), Visitandine - VIII, 427.

René, Brother of the Mission, in Sancey, Troyes diocese - I, 466, 522, 531.

Renée, Daughter of Charity - VIII, 97.

Renée, Daughter of Charity - Saint Louise displeased with her, III, 470; leaves Company, III, 472.

Renée, Daughter of Charity at Motherhouse - Saint Louise asks permission for her to make retreat, III, 117, 118.

Renée, Daughter of Charity in Nantes, at Saint-Barthélemy - See Delacroix (Renée).

Renée, Daughter of Charity from Angers - Saint Louise asks permission for her to renew vows, VII, 87.


Renegades - Saint Vincent was purchased by renegade in Barbary, I, 7–9; woman rescued from renegade, II, 638; Spanish renegade, victim of plague in Algiers, III, 306; conversions, V, 401–02.

Renel (Jacques de), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, I, 178.

Renewal - Mention of conference, XII, 437.
Renfermés - See General Hospital of Paris.

Rennes, town in Ille-et-Vilaine - II, 666, 668; V, 360; VI, 74, 365, 597; XIIIb, 319; Parlement of Rennes, III, 53, 83, 110; postulants, VI, 75; coach line, XII, 377, 379; Bishops: see Henri de la Motte-Haudancourt, Charles-François de Lavieville.

Renou (M.), Registrar of Presidal See of Angers - Signs Act of Establishment of Daughters of Charity in Angers Hospital, XIIIb, 119.

Renouard (M.) - I, 160.

Renouard (M.), slave in Algiers, son of Nicolas Renouard - VI, 237, 469.

Renouard (Nicolas), slave in Algiers - VII, 134, 196, 237, 469.

Renty (Élisabeth de Balzac, Baroness), wife of Gaston de Renty - Letter from Saint Vincent, V, 178; from Baroness to saint, VIII, 500.

Renty (Gaston de) - Biographical data, II, 258–59; member of association for assistance to Lorraine nobility, II, 54; other mentions, II, 97; V, 53.

Renunciation - See Attachments, Detachment, Indifference, Mortification.

Repetition of Prayer - Historical data, XI, xiii; mention of conference, XII, 405; usefulness, IX, 4; good means to enkindle devotion, XII, 234; XIIIb, 301; was not customary before Saint Vincent, XII, 8, 234; introduced in other Communities, XII, 8; in seminaries, XII, 235; Repetition as practiced at Saint-Lazare, XI, xxi–xxii; two or three times a week, IX, 331; should be made very simply, IX, 4; without searching for good thoughts or beautiful words, XI, 78; Saint Vincent is edified by Brothers’ Repetition, IX, 175, 331; X, 60, 225–26; XIIIb, 301; admonitions given during Repetition: see also Admonitions; some disapproved of his correcting priests in presence of Brothers, XIIIa, 392–93; confreres should hold Repetition for ordinands, II, 318; not held often on board ship to Madagascar, VIII, 572; other mention, II, 245.

Reports (ministry accounts) - Custom of giving Missionaries edifying accounts of missions, IV, 587; XI, 112; Saint Vincent sends houses reports from Madagascar Missionaries, IV, 89, 109, 517; VI, 460, 463, 478, 604; VII, 29, 37, 84; account of Niolo mission, IV, 438, 477; report from Jean Le Vacher, V, 624; Saint Vincent resists pressure to have reports published, VI, 35, 199, 604; and usually anything that might inspire outsiders with esteem of Missionaries, VI, 199; would rather this be made known by good works than by printed word, II, 310–
11; **Relations**: periodic reports about devastated countryside, IV, 474; see also **Champagne**; other mention, VII, 512.

**Reports** (Information) - Mention of conference on not giving information to individuals, XII, 416; Saint Vincent not influenced by tales, IV, 300. See also **Admonitions**.

**Reproaches** - Listen humbly to them, III, 339.

**Reputation** - Too good a reputation is very harmful, I, 567; V, 485; good reputation of those who have been in seminaries, II, 271; Daughter of Charity who speaks ill of her sister, kills her, IX, 228–29.

**Reserved Cases** - Not all Bishops have given Missionaries faculties to absolve from reserved cases; some have granted this with restrictions, V, 88; Saint Vincent asks Rome for faculty for Missionaries to absolve from cases reserved to Pope, V, 548; explanation of Brief that grants it to him, V, 571, 603; sends authenticated copies of it to houses, V, 573, 638; some Bishops refuse to recognize these faculties, VI, 64; others add restrictions to them, V, 626; other mention, VI, 581.

**Resignation** - See **Sufferings**.

**Resolutions** - See **Prayer**.

**Respect** - Conferences, IX, 115–28, 206–21; X, 390–96; mention of other conferences, XII, 409, 428; respect Superiors, IX, 100, 116, 124; XI, 92; Pastors and Vicars, XI, 95; peers, IX, 100, 116, 122, 124; XI, 92; doctors’ orders, IX, 176; reasons for mutual respect, IX, 206–07; God is in neighbor, IX, 117; Sisters are spouses of Christ, IX, 118, 208; X, 393; all have been redeemed by Christ’s Blood, X, 394; serve same Master, IX, 100; have Guardian Angel, X, 394.

Example of God, IX, 116; of Three Persons of Blessed Trinity, IX, 118, 119, 122, 128; of angels, IX, 115; of Saint Francis de Sales, IX, 127–28; teaching of Jesus, IX, 207, 211; of Saint Paul, IX, 124; X, 394; of Saint John the Apostle, IX, 123.

In what mutual respect consists, IX, 207–08; X, 393; cordiality and respect go together, IX, 115; X, 394–96; cordial respect preserves union, IX, 119, 120, 125–26, 212–13; means to have mutual respect, IX, 209–10, 213–21; faults against respect, IX, 209; mutual respect causes us to have good opinion of one another, IX, 122, 213–15; to take everything in good part, IX, 123; to be gracious in condescending, IX, 216; with smiling countenance, IX, 127, 215; yield to others, IX, 217; greet one other, IX, 121, 124, 216–17; simply, IX, 126; as at Saint-Lazare, IX, 121, 126–27; avoid being ceremonious in external expressions of respect, IX, 217; not all Daughters of Charity show cordial respect, IX, 116.

Rest - Custom in Congregation of the Mission, I, 458, 555; II, 27, 30; III, 58; Saint Vincent accedes to Cardinal Richelieu's desire that Missionaries take day of rest weekly during mission, I, 458.

Restal (M. de) - III, 204, 371.

Restitution - Duty of confessors toward those who must make restitution, IV, 531; XIIIa, 370, 386; case of restitution, IV, 531; VI, 606–07.

Retaux - Young woman from Retaux, I, 311.

Rethel, town in Ardennes - Disastrous situation of town; Town Magistrates ask Saint Vincent's help, IV, 199, 204, 230, 323; V, 12; of Ladies of Charity, XIIIb, 448, 449; Ladies are too overwhelmed by demands to add to usual charity, IV, 201; no new funds for Rethel allocated by Ladies, VII, 13; three hundred livres for Rethel allocated by Ladies, VII, 33; Ladies will try to send Jean Parre vestments and money for wheat; praise for him, VII, 380; Lieutenant-General thanks Saint Vincent for help, IV, 236–37; Confraternity of Charity, VII, 573; Ladies assist poor of Rethel and environs, XIIIb, 428; as do Brothers of the Mission, IV, 236–37, 410; Bro. Parre distributes alms of Ladies, VI, 414, 490, 503, 573, 580, 608, 626, 632; VII, 544; VIII, 391; Saint Vincent tells him he can return there, VIII, 149; slave in Algiers from area, V, 36; Ladies of Charity hold solemn memorial service for Saint Vincent, XIIIa, 209; other mentions, VII, 166; VIII, 27, 389.

Retreats - Retreat ministry: XI, 12–14, 14–15, 15, 16, 142–48; mention of conferences to retreatants, XII, 412, 424, 426, 434, 437; nature of spiritual retreat, XIIIa, 161; usefulness, XI, 85, 142; good results, II, 288; XI, 16, 214–15; number of retreatants at Bons-Enfants, I, 516; at Saint-Lazare, II, 28; VIII, 462; XI, 12; Fr. Codoing changes way of dealing with them, II, 349; ordinands accommodated at Bons-Enfants and Saint-Lazare, VIII, 605; do not encourage them to join Congregation, XI, 146–47, 377–78; trust in Providence regarding retreat expenses, XII, 385; one of ministries of Company, XI, 12–16, 214–16; established by God Himself, XI, 142; thank God for this grace, XI, 14; strive not to be unworthy of it or to disregard it, XI, 12–14, 215–16; how this ministry began; Fr. Coqueret's idea, XI, 142–43; reasons for this ministry, XI, 142–43; means for accomplishing it, XI, 143–46; means for guiding retreatants, XI, 148; accept retreatants whenever they present themselves, XI, 97; even priests sent to receive correction; inconveniences may be represented if they arise, III, 382; watch out for those who, under guise of retreat, are looking for security, free
room and board, VII, 391; conduct of those in charge of retreatants, XI, 145–48; take nothing from retreatants, if house is not inconvenienced, V, 490; indulgence for those who make retreat in houses of Company, VII, 296; Saint Vincent recommends retreatants to prayers of Community, XI, 15, 85, 214; retreats of Ladies at Motherhouse of Daughters of Charity: see Daughters of Charity.

Retreats for Missionaries: mention of conferences, XII, 414, 417, 420, 421, 424, 429, 433; XIIIa, 200; make annual retreat, I, 555; two men at a time, if more cannot do so each time, VI, 530; without interruption, VII, 296; in one’s house, even Superiors, VI, 123; never in religious houses, IV, 103; do not go out during retreat, III, 71; effective remedy for moving forward, VII, 431; monthly retreat has drawbacks; Saint Vincent wonders whether it should be continued at Saint-Lazare, III, 376; congratulates Superior who has established it in his house, VIII, 81; dissuades Superior from making short retreat every Friday, V, 469; advises retreat for Missionary tempted against vocation, IV, 359; retreat recommendations, XI, 92–93, 94–95; other mentions, I, 118, 331; VI, 111, 122.

Retreats for Daughters of Charity: text of Rule, X, 508, 523; Saint Vincent recommends fidelity to annual retreat as far as service allows, IV, 239; VI, 514; IX, 11, 176; Sisters far from Paris make it where they are; others come to Motherhouse, VII, 366; X, 523.

Saint Vincent’s retreats: Besides annual retreat, he sometimes made another at Pentecost, I, 158; IV, 214; and even a third, II, 396; retreats in Soissons and Valprofonde: see these words. See also Vincent de Paul.

Other retreats: Retreats for Ordinands, for Saint Louise, for Visitation Nuns: see these words.

Retz - See Gondi (Jean-François-Paul).

Reuben, biblical personage - Fr. Bourdaise wishes he could imitate him and conceal bad news from Saint Vincent, V, 507.

Revenue - Of Saint Louise, I, 559; of certain dioceses, II, 221.

Rey (Hugues), priest in Châtillon - XIIIa, 48; XIIIb, 21.

Rey (Marie), nurse for poor of Châtillon - XIIIb, 10, 22.

Rhébé (M. de), Provost of Saint-Pierre in Mâcon - XIIIb, 69, 71.

Rheims - See Reims.

Rhodes (Alexandre), Jesuit - Return from Far East, IV, 595.

Rhodes (Catherine Pot de), Prioress of Saint-Pardoux Monastery - Wants niece Gasparde as Assistant, II, 489, 508.
Rhodes (Gasparde Pot de), niece of preceding - Named Assistant of Saint-Pardoux Monastery, II, 508–09.

Rhodes (M. de) - II, 509.


Ribemont, town in Aisne - Misery and charity, IV, 94.

Ribier (Fr.), Prior of Bruyères-le-Châtel - Suggests uniting Priory to Congregation of the Mission, III, 234.

Ribier (Abbé) - Favor requested by him of Rome, VII, 509, 512; Saint Vincent receives Brief for him; sends it to him, VII, 594, 599.

Ribot (Pierre) - Slave in Algiers, V, 328, 407; VI, 8, 189; ransomed, VI, 327; arrival in Paris; “plague disappeared from Algiers when he left,” VI, 343.

Ricanetti, town in Italy - Missions in diocese, V, 274.

Ricard (M.) - Participates in preaching exercises at Saint-Lazare, XI, 265.

Ricard (Raoul), attorney at presidial court of Beauvais - His praise, I, 93.

Richard, convict on *Fiesque* - Money for him, VIII, 331.

Richard (François), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, III, 26; IV, 120–21; V, 493; VI, 25; VII, 148; mention of letters Saint Vincent wrote to him in Turin, VI, 484; in Rome; missioned to Genoa house, III, 26, 39, 41, 48, 58; left for new post, III, 65, 66; in Genoa, III, 122, 137, 151, 187; IV, 120; requested by Superior in Turin for mission, V, 493; refused so as not to displease Cardinal of Genoa, V, 534; tempted to return to France, V, 623; placed in Turin, V, 623, 637; VI, 25; in Turin, VI, 56, 72; tempted to return to family, VI, 282, 434, 484; goes home, VI, 495, 496, 510; Saint Vincent does not know what became of him, VII, 148.

Richard (Mme) - I, 156.

Richelieu (Alphonse-Louis du Plessis de), Archbishop of Lyons, brother of Cardinal - Sent to Rome to obtain annulment of marriage of Gaston d’Orléans to Marguerite de Lorraine, I, 265; misunderstanding sets him against Saint Vincent and Missionaries, IV, 295; VI, 518.

Richelieu (Anne Poussard, Duchesse de), wife of Duc de Richelieu - Asks Richelieu Missionaries to help Sisters of Notre-Dame in spiritual distress, V, 601–02; other mention, VIII, 306.

Richelieu (Armand du Plessis, Cardinal de) - Biographical data, I, 346–47; II, 44; VI, 510; XI, 114; silence in his residence,
XI, 201; dealings with Saint Vincent, I, 453, 458; II, 144, 145, 154, 160, 172; XI, 114; XIIIa, 107, 318; promises to support, in Rome, after death of reigning Pope, Saint Vincent's request concerning Congregation of the Mission, II, 44, 154–55; establishes fund to educate twelve seminarians at Collège des Bons-Enfants, II, 257, 585; VII, 605; benefactor of Richelieu Charity, I, 448, 453, 458, 500; founder and benefactor of Missionaries in Richelieu, I, 402, 438; II, 13, 150, 275, 294; IV, 8; VIII, 607; and in Luçon, VIII, 607; benefactor of Rome Missionaries, II, 170, 457; VII, 610; and of Luçon, I, 514; II, 275, 353; XIIIa, 319; gives Saint-Nicolas-de-Champvent Priory to Congregation, VI, 510; gives proceeds from sale of record offices of Loudun, but dies before signing act of donation, II, 358; legacy of 60,000 livres to same house, II, 406, 426; large debts of estate and claims of heirs greatly diminish amount, II, 462.

Reform of religious Communities, I, 351; Cardinal Richelieu and Abbé de Saint-Cyran, XIIIa, 104, 106, 124; Priory of Langres diocese dependent on one of Richelieu's abbeys, II, 143–44, 171, 280; his confessor, I, 346; his niece: see Aiguillon (Duchesse d'); illness and death, II, 305, 358, 362; Marseilles house to offer daily Mass for repose of his soul, VIII, 610; XIIIa, 336; other mentions, I, 510, 583; II, 65, 100, 220, 255, 306, 430; VI, 324; VIII, 405.

Richelieu (Armand-Jean du Plessis, Duc de), brother of Emmanuel, Comte de Richelieu - Biographical data, III, 267; VI, 207; VII, 3; VIII, 243; Saint Vincent advises Superior of Richelieu Missionaries not to meddle in his affairs, III, 515; naval victory, III, 267; acts of administration as General of Galleys of France, VI, 207, 259, 261, 592, 617, 627; VII, 49, 54, 70, 80, 93–94, 101, 109, 168, 438; VIII, 243, 249; XIIIa, 337; coolness with Duchesse d'Aiguillon, VI, 479; his intendant: see also Desmarets; at spa of Bourbon-l'Archambault, VII, 289; other mentions, VII, 3, 121.


Richelieu (town) - Situated in region of many heretics, I, 404; piety of inhabitants; hardy people, living in peace, I, 516; Saint Vincent’s visit, XII, 396; King’s journey to Richelieu, IV, 44; VIII, 343, 385–86, 414; saint sends Fr. Alméras there for the occasion, VIII, 385, 413–14, 421, 423; church, I, 452, 539; II, 172; collège, I, 418–19; VIII, 330; Daughters of Notre-Dame, III, 456; IV, 287; V, 602; VII, 466; plague epidemic, I, 591, 596; II, 3; Duchy of Richelieu, I, 419, 439; Daughter of Charity
from Richelieu, II, 165; V, 466; VI, 136; X, 522; postulants, II, 107, 112, 127; III, 431–32, 433, 444, 606; VII, 224.

Richelieu Missionaries: letters from Saint Vincent, I, 589; II, 78; III, 142, 146, 212, 278, 284, 458; IV, 11, 389; VIII, 102: see also Beaumont (Pierre de), Codoing, Gautier (Denis), Lambert aux Couteaux; from Missionaries to Saint Vincent, II, 294; III, 286, 304; mention of letter from saint, III, 102.

Foundation contract, I, 403–04, 418; II, 79; approval of contract by Bishop of Poitiers, I, 438; benefactors: see Aiguillon (Duchesse d’), Richelieu (Armand Duplessis, Cardinal de); Frs. Lambert aux Couteaux and Perdu in Richelieu, I, 402, 404, 417, 437; Saint Vincent also sends Frs. Codoing, I, 402; Durot, I, 405; Buissot, Benoît, Bécu, and Gourrant, I, 419; construction of buildings for Congregation of the Mission, I, 418, 438; Fr. Lambert furnishes house, I, 420, 438, 452; disposition of Superior while awaiting union of Richelieu parish to Mission, I, 439–40; revenues of house, I, 418, 438, 452; temporal affairs, I, 420; III, 144, 515, 606; IV, 8, 11, 39–40, 321; VIII, 306, 347; union of Saint-Nicolas de Champvent Priory, of priory of M. des Roches-Chamian; fief of Bois-Bouchard; mill and small farm of Tuet; Saint-Cassien seigneur: see these words.

Richelieu parish, I, 418; II, 282; III, 573; IV, 313; V, 196; parochial practices, I, 439; III, 515; Saint Vincent advises Pastor to be more careful to see that parishioners settle quarrels amicably, VI, 468–69.

Mission to prisoners in Richelieu, I, 418; mission in Richelieu, I, 439, 447–48, 452, 458; in Verteuil, VIII, 305; other missions, III, 145, 304; conversion of heretics, III, 304; Archbishop of Tours complains that Richelieu Missionary preached in favor of so-called possessed persons, II, 80–81, 95; diocesan seminary, III, 144; IV, 39; Internal Seminary, IV, 477, 520; V, 75, 376, 443, 574; VI, 262, 468; VII, 27, 204, 518; VIII, 257, 306, 341; retreats, IV, 173; VI, 637; VII, 509; retreats for ordinands, II, 208, 294; IV, 166; VIII, 307, 329; chaplaincy of Champigny: see also Champigny-sur-Veude.

Richelieu Missionary, commissioned by Bishop of Poitiers, visits part of archdeaconry, IV, 69; contacts of Missionaries with Sisters of Notre-Dame, III, 456; Saint Vincent permits Missionaries to assist them in times of extraordinary need, but not as a rule, IV, 287–88; V, 602–03; VII, 466; Daughters of Charity in Richelieu dissatisfied with direction of Fr. de Beaumont, VI, 51; who is too abrupt with them, VII, 178; contacts between Missionaries and Sisters, II, 128; VI, 51; VII, 466.
Journeys of Saint Vincent to Richelieu for canonical visitation, I, 515, 519, 591, 594, 597; II, 69, 170, 208, 297, 304, 528, 530; III, 428, 430–33, 444, 456, 461; canonical visitation by Fr. Portail, II, 664, 665, 668, 674; III, 10, 30; by Fr. Berthe, V, 474; VI, 382; VII, 512; by Fr. Dehorgny, VIII, 51, 129, 131, 150, 158, 165, 170; Saint Vincent suggests that Fr. Alméras go there from La Rose, if he is not well, III, 93–94; Community retreats, II, 604; IV, 85; how Divine Office is recited there, V, 195; VIII, 570; XII, 268, 270, 271.

Two Richelieu Missionaries volunteer for foreign missions, III, 278, 286–87; Internal Seminary of Saint-Lazare transferred to Richelieu during Fronde, III, 408, 413, 462; XI, 174; difficulties of Fr. Codoing: see Codoing; instructions Saint Vincent gives on occasion of King’s passing through Richelieu, IV, 44–46; of Mlle d’Orléans’ passing through Champigny, V, 443; renewal of vows, V, 502; Bishop of Poitiers set against Missionaries, VII, 511.

Personnel on February 21, 1638, I, 442; insufficiency of personnel, IV, 167; VIII, 165; assignments and changes, I, 500; III, 12; VI, 476, 587; VII, 323; VIII, 169, 306–07; disediﬁying Missionary, IV, 167; list of Superiors and history of house, VIII, 607: see also Admirault (Claude), Beaumont, Bécu (Benoît), Bélart, Blatiron, Boussordec, Buissot, Chiroye, Codoing, Colée, Constantin, Crowley [Cruoly], Cuisot (Gilbert), Dehorgny, Delaunay, Du Chesne, (Pierre), Du Coudray, Durot, Escart, Ferot, Feydin, Gautier (Denis), Gazet, Geneset, Gobert, Gourrant, Grainville, Jamin, Jegat, Labelle, Lambert Aux Couteaux, Lebas, Le Gros, Lejeune (Jean), Le Mercier, Lestang (Jean de), Lièbe, Lorfebvre, Lucas (Jacques), Maillard, Manceau (Simon), Manceau (Nicolas), Nacquart, Nodé, Pennier, Perraud, Rivet (François), Rivet (Jacques), Rivet (Louis), Robin (Jacques), Servin, Tholard, Tumy.

Missionaries passing through Richelieu: see Alméras (René the Younger), Barry (Edmund), Corman, Gondrée; Adrien Le Bon given hospitality, II, 605; other mentions, I, 453; II, 82, 93, 417; III, 147, 415, 490; VI, 584; VII, 241; VIII, 134, 439, 440; XI, 111; XIIIa, 329.

Fr. Lambert, Superior, asks for Daughters of Charity for sick, I, 402; Saint Vincent keeps Charity of Richelieu in mind, I, 411, 439, 448, 464, 469, 516; speaks of it to Cardinal Richelieu, I, 453; who requests its establishment and promises annual support until collections can procure what is necessary, I, 458; large number of sick hastens departure of Sisters, I, 493; Barbe Angiboust and Louise Ganset are sent there, I, 499–505; Saint Vincent praises them, I, 516; disagreement develops between
them, I, 592; ministries interrupted by plague, I, 596; II, 3; joy of Sister at soon seeing Saint Louise, who has to go to Angers, I, 592, 596; at invitation of Saint Vincent, they prepare to meet Saint Louise, II, 3, 10, 24, 26; Saint regrets that there won’t be more of them soon in Richelieu, II, 130; serving in hospital there, II, 601; attire of Daughters there, II, 675; financial difficulties, IV, 167; the two Sisters don’t get along, VI, 50–52; Sister Cécile Angiboust sent to rest in Richelieu, VI, 455, 456; illness of two Sisters; service of sick suffers from this, VIII, 164, 170–71; other mention, I, 594.

Daughters of Charity in Richelieu, II, 2–3; see also Angiboust (Barbe), Bouhery (Perrine de), Carcireux (Françoise), Dupuis (Étiennette), Ganset, Georgette [Georget], Jeanne from Loudun, Martin (Élisabeth), Royer (Charlotte), Thilouse (Marie) from Tours, Turgis (Élisabeth); letters from Saint Vincent, VI, 50; VIII, 312; assignments and changes, III, 415; VIII, 341.

Other mentions, I, 81, 164, 190, 208, 439, 655; II, 51; III, 61, 427; X, 524; XIIIb, 140.

Richer (Philippe), notary in Paris - XIIIa, 42, 43, 333, 334, 477.

Richevillain (Antoinette), Daughter of Charity - XIIIb, 228; signs attestation after reading of Common and Particular Rules arranged in order by Fr. Alméras, XIIIb, 206.

Ricouard (Gué de Bagnols, dame) - Gift for mission of Persia, II, 457.

Rideau (Louise-Christine), Daughter of Charity - Biographical data, X, 595; elected Treasurer, VIII, 312; X, 595, 596; native of Saché, II, 215, 216; other mention, XIIIb, 227.

Rien (M. de) - Illness at Saint-Lazare, I, 516.

Riga, town in Latvia - Siege of Riga, VII, 83.

Rigault (Mlle) - Saint Vincent tells Jeanne-Françoise to entrust orphanage in Étampes to her, V, 18, 21.

Rigaut (Jean), prisoner in Toulon - VI, 305, 342.

Righini (Cesare), Bishop of Sarsina - V, 157.

Rigny-Saint-Martin, village in La Meuse - VI, 532.


Ringworm - Common ailment in Lorraine, II, 74; Sisters find it also in Poland, IV, 575.

Riollant (M.), physician in Paris - IV, 258.

Riou (Fr.), Priest of the Mission - III, 82.
Riquet (Madeleine), Daughter of Charity - XIIIb, 228.

Rising - Mention of conferences to Missionaries about four o’clock rising, III, 530; XII, 431; Saint Vincent sends circular requesting fidelity to this Rule, III, 530; reiterates recommendation in several conferences, IX, 94, 364; X, 454–55–56, 477, 479–82; reasons for four o’clock rising, III, 531–33; grace of prayer depends on fidelity to rising, III, 532; example of Saint Vincent, IX, 24; for whom four o’clock rising was difficult, XII, 82; example of Cardinal de La Rochefoucauld and of Chief Justice, IX, 168; habit facilitates exactitude in rising, IX, 24; those who rise on time are better disposed than others, IX, 303; other mention, I, 554.

Reasons exempting one from rising with community, III, 534; IX, 24, 303; examination of objections of health, fatigue, custom, etc., III, 533–35; means of being faithful to this practice, III, 535–36; IX, 298; the bell: an annoying agitator, XI, 221; practice at Saint-Lazare for preventing relaxation on this point of Rule, X, 477–78; laxity among Missionaries, III, 530; six o’clock rising once a week, III, 534; in early years Sisters rose at five o’clock, IX, 3, 24, 25, 30, 35; rising is fixed at four o’clock in 1641, IX, 42; instructions on rising, X, 479–82.

Rivalry - Often found in Communities, chiefly in small ones, V, 582–83.

Rivanaigre (Pierre), seminarian of the Mission - Biographical data, II, 642.

Rivarennes (Gabriel de Beauvau de), Bishop of Nantes - Suspicious of Daughters of Charity in Nantes, III, 426; other mentions, III, 604; IV, 77; V, 32, 43; IX, 520; XIIIb, 320.

Rivet (François), Priest of the Mission, - Biographical data, III, 453; V, 137; VII, 32; VIII, 51; in Saintes, III, 453; V, 137; VI, 537; in Saint-Méen; requests sub-diaconate, V, 361; in Luçon; assigned to Richelieu, VI, 537–38; arrival in Richelieu, VI, 611; in Le Mans; recalled to Paris, VII, 204; at Saint-Charles Seminary, VIII, 51; other mention, VII, 32.

Rivet (Jacques), Brother of the Mission, brother of François and Louis - Biographical data, II, 538; III, 450; V, 80; VI, 376; VII, 31; XI, 380; letters Saint Vincent writes him in Condom, III, 450, 452, 475; in La Rose, III, 503; in Tréguier, V, 80; in Genoa, VII, 31; mention of letters to Saint Vincent, III, 503; VII, 31; Bishop of Condom would like to keep him as major-domo, III, 450; Saint Vincent urges him to leave Condom for La Rose, III, 451, 452, 475, 477; or Agen, III, 475, 477; or Richelieu, III, 477; in La Rose, III, 503; in Tréguier; recalled to Paris, V, 80; sent to Genoa, V, 137; ill, VI, 376, 396; escapes ravages of plague, VI, 506; XI, 380; other mention, IV, 386.
**Rivet** (Louis), Priest of the Mission, brother of François and Jacques - Biographical data, III, 142; IV, 386; V, 68; VI, 96; VII, 32; VIII, 30–31; letters Saint Vincent writes him in Richelieu, III, 142; in Saintes, III, 381, 509, 599; V, 68, 416, 422, 425, 494, 538, 565, 585, 587, 612, 625; VI, 96, 268, 315, 355, 398, 443, 491, 505, 563; VII, 72, 99, 105, 137, 181, 214, 236, 240, 258, 322, 450, 574; VIII, 30, 50, 128, 150, 324, 343; mention of letters to Saint Vincent, V, 625; VI, 444, 563; VII, 137, 322, 574; VIII, 30, 50, 128, 150; death of father, IV, 386; acting Superior in Richelieu during Superior’s absence, III, 143; in Saintes, III, 343, 452; IV, 473; V, 137; named Superior, V, 585–86; Superior in Saintes, VII, 357; VIII, 241, 612; Saint Vincent admonishes him for lack of charity toward Brother and Madagascar native, VII, 258–59; health, VII, 425, 450; VIII, 31, 129, 150; other mentions, I, xxvi; VII, 32. See also *Saintes*.

**Rivet** (M.) - Death, IV, 386.

**Rivet** (Sister), Daughter of Charity, widowed mother of François, Jacques, and Louis Rivet - At Nom-de-Jésus Hospice, VII, 31–32; other mentions, V, 81, 137; VI, 445.

**Rivière** (Abbé de la) - His chapels in Le Mans, III, 381; see also *Barbier* (Louis).


**Roanne**, town in Loire - I, 404; VI, 262.

**Robert**, Brother of the Mission - Desire to be monk, III, 390.

**Robert**, (Étienne), notary and tax collector - Signed sale of house to Missionaries in Luçon, XIIIa, 320.

**Robert Bellarmine** (Saint), Jesuit Cardinal Archbishop of Capua - How he prepared Bishop for death, XI, 126; Saint Louise wonders if his catechism is too scholarly for Sisters, XIIIb, 299; praise for his catechism, XIIIb, 300; Saint Louise wants it explained to Sisters, XIIIb, 301.

**Robiche** (Louis), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data; praise for his virtues, II, 567–70.

**Robidé** (Marie), Daughter of Charity - XIIIb, 227.

**Robin** (Jacques), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, III, 522; VII, 514; Superior of Agen house would like to get rid of him, VII, 514.

**Robin** (Philippe), Dean of Saint-Frambourg - II, 204.

**Robineau** (Louis), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data; Saint Vincent’s secretary, I, xxvi; IV, 424; V, 245; VI, 564; VII,
137; VIII, 448; XI, 86; business that fell to him as secretary, V, 245; VI, 564, 585, 616; VII, 137, 440, 575; VIII, 448; manuscript work on saint’s virtues, III, 356–57; VII, 266; informs saint of loss of lawsuit concerning Orsigny farm, VII, 266; records conferences of Saint Vincent, XI, 86, 150, 159, 171; other mentions, XII, 391, 393.

Robineau (M.) - Recommends to Saint Vincent priest wanting to make retreat at Saint-Lazare, VIII, 477.

Robiolis (Tommaso), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, VII, 542.

Robodet (Marie), Daughter of Charity - Signs attestation after reading Common and Particular Rules reviewed and arranged in order by Fr. Alméras, XIIIb, 206.

Roccamadour, town in Lot - Alain de Solminihac wants to restore devotion to Virgin there, IV, 27.

Roch (Saint) - Feast day, IX, 30, 34; Mass in his honor, III, 308; his charity, IX, 30, 34, 38.

Roche (M.) - II, 571.

Roche (Nicolas), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, I, 178.

Rochechouart (François de) - See Chandenier (François de).

Rochechouart (Louis-Victor) - See Vivonne.

Rochefoucauld - See La Rochefoucauld.

Rochepot (Françoise-Marguerite de la) - See Gondi (Françoise-Marguerite de Silly).

Rochepot (M. and Mme de), parents of Mme de Gondi - She makes provision in her will for payment of their debts, XIIIa, 62.

Rochereau (Laurent) - Chaplain of the Debonds Chapel, XIIIa, 318–19.

Roches-Chamian (Michel le Masle, Prior) - Biographical data, I, 418; other mention, I, 438.

Rocqueville (M. de) - V, 326.

Rodez, town in Aveyron - Bishops: see Charles de Noailles, Hardouin de Péréfixe; conduct of diocesan clergy after death of Charles de Noailles, III, 293–94.

Rodriguez (Alphonsus), Jesuit - Writings read in Saint-Lazare refectory, XII, 10.

Roger (Jean), Apostolic Notary - XIIIa, 480.
Roger (Marie), Daughter of Charity - XIIIb, 228.
Roggenbach (Johann Konrad), Bishop of Basel - VII, 336.
Rogue (Pierre), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data; shepherd, II, 80; departure from Company, II, 194.
Rohan (Henri Chabot, Duc de), Governor of Anjou - Sides with Princes during Fronde, IV, 320.
Roland (M.) - Makes retreat before entering Saint-Lazare Seminary, VI, 615.
Rolando (Giovanni Antonio) - Biographical data, VIII, 216.
Romagna, ancient province of Italy - Moral and religious state of inhabitants, V, 138.
Romainville, town near Paris - Mission, XIIIa, 479.
Roman (M.), merchant in Marseilles - VII, 161, 179, 190, 194, 196, 208, 213, 233.
Roman Ritual - Saint Vincent advises Missionaries to take copies to Madagascar, III, 280; sends two to them, III, 282.
Romanesque (M.) - IV, 449.
Romans, town in Drôme - I, 402.
Rome, city in Italy - Character of Romans, II, 295, 350; great prudence required to succeed in negotiations with Roman Court, II, 267, 295; and to know how to take one’s time, III, 193, 459, 613; XIIIa, 377; to say that, in Rome, presentable men are needed, is to speak as a Roman, III, 491.
First stay of Saint Vincent in Rome, IX, 250, 368; X, 294, 476; XII, 282; second visit, I, 9, 12–15; VIII, 601; his remembrance of Holy City, I, 112; desire to return there third time, II, 361, 470; IV, 105; Fr. Codoing urges him to establish headquarters of Superior General in Rome; Saint Vincent sees disadvantages, II, 361, 434, 453, 461, 470.
Journey of Chandenier brothers to Rome: see Chandenier (Claude de); French Minims of Rome, VII, 635; sermons in church of Oratory in Rome, XI, 266–67; Cardinal Durazzo in Rome: see also Durazzo (Stefano); other mentions, V, 180,
Missionaries in Rome: letters from Saint Vincent, II, 17; III, 344, 479; V, 154, 322, 545; VI, 192; VII, 482, 518; see also Alméras (René the Younger), Berthe, Codoing, Dehorgny, Du Coudray, Jolly (Edme), Lebreton, Le Vazeux, Portail; letters of Rome Missionaries to Saint Vincent: published letters: see Berthe, Jolly (Edme); letters mentioned, VI, 439, 453, 504, 505, 558, 563, 564; VIII, 31, 239; XI, 375, 379.

Rome is one of most important houses of Company, VIII, 273; Fr. Lebreton, Superior, obtains faculties for confession, I, 538; Saint Vincent advises him to accept small chapel outside Vatican rather than parish, I, 538; Vice-Gerent allows Missionaries to minister in Rome and to perform duties for poor persons and priests, II, 63, 214, 232; XIIIa, 313; Saint Vincent wants house to be called house of the Mission and chapel to have title of Most Holy Trinity, II, 63; VIII, 610; advises Fr. Lebreton to rent or buy small house, II, 18, 141; to buy hospice, II, 44, 155; search for house, II, 36, 40, 43–44, 170, 426, 427; Saint Vincent refuses those offered: Santa Maria della Rotonda, II, 35, 44, 45; Our Lady of Loreto, II, 36, 44; Cardinal Bichi’s palace, II, 36; small church of Saint-Jean, II, 36; chapel offered by Cardinal di Bagno, II, 170; Saint-Yves Church, II, 295, 305, 306, 309, 362, 397, 415–16, 419, 433, 462, 467, 470; method of sending money to Fr. Codoing, II, 245; rent for house, II, 304–05; Oratorians oppose conferring Saint-Yves-des-Bretons parish on Missionaries, II, 305, 306, 309, 472; Fr. Codoing, Superior, chooses house and residence, receives money from Saint Vincent, II, 430, 432, 438, 449, 464, 469; obtains power of attorney to buy house, II, 552, 582; God is blessing mission there, II, 327; V, 610; Saint Vincent makes proposal concerning the work, II, 359; Codoing’s proposal for minor seminary, II, 552; Fr. Portail or Fr. Alméras is considered for visitation there, II, 624; III, 68–69; Rome pressures Saint Vincent to send Missionaries to Ireland, II, 633; Fr. Dehorgny chooses small place for his lodging, III, 65.

Fr. Alméras, Superior, continues search, III, 459; discouraged, III, 613; resigned, IV, 52; adds personal money to sum at his disposal for purchase; Saint Vincent persuades him to shift burden of search to someone else, IV, 134; decides to purchase house where Missionaries are living, V, 66; prevented, V, 153; refuses house of Irish, V, 157; and San Giovanni Mercatelli, V, 465; Fr. Jolly, Superior, undertakes new search, V, 619; has eye on house Pope wants to use for good work, V, 633; Cardinal di Bagno suggests helping Missionaries find housing in Saint
John Lateran palace; Fr. Jolly declines, VII, 40, 47; decree of Congregation for Apostolic Visitation to provide Priests of the Mission housing in Rome, VII, 246; Saint Vincent prepared to accept on approval Saint-Nicolas house, VII, 268; another lodging under consideration, VII, 292; Saint Vincent happy to see Missionaries poorly lodged, VII, 328, 343, 406, 560; little hope of suitable house if not purchased; lack of funds makes this difficult, VII, 343; Missionaries still have no house of their own, VII, 378; Matteis’ town house offered Fr. Jolly, VII, 406, 413; Cardinal Maldachini offers house, which Saint Vincent refuses, VII, 629; Cardinal Durazzo seeks house for them, VIII, 109; purchase of Cardinal di Bagno’s residence in Monte Citorio, VIII, 117, 134, 139, 147, 154, 173, 194, 211, 482; Pope prefers that Missionaries do not have church, VIII, 175–76.

Saint Vincent hesitates to allow Missionaries in Rome to dress as Italians do, II, 306–07; tells them to wear surplice when hearing confessions, IV, 598; Rome Missionaries calumniated: accused of doing nothing, II, 491; suggestion made to Saint Vincent for instruction of children who may later be called on to work at Roman Court, II, 581; Cardinal de Retz given shelter in Missionaries’ house; displeasure of Mazarin, who orders expulsion of French Missionaries in Rome, V, 270–76, 334, 338–39, 369; XI, 165; Mazarin retracts prohibition, V, 363, 369; Saint Vincent recommends establishing or continuing custom of wearing rosary on belt, V, 619.

Line of conduct outlined by Saint Vincent for Fr. Jolly for assistance to plague-stricken, V, 634; Missionaries await orders to serve them, V, 640; VI, 172, 182–83; Fr. de Martinis enclosed in college of Propaganda, where plague has broken out: see also Martinis; penances of Missionaries to bring about cessation of scourge, V, 640; works of house, VII, 319.

Confessions for poor, prisoners, and country people, I, 538; spiritual assistance for incurables, II, 395, 405; missions to shepherds, II, 155, 343, 350–51, 395, 405; XIIIa, 314; missions in Porto diocese, II, 170; in Spoleto diocese, IV, 52; in Terni, IV, 392; in Apennines, V, 137; in Vetralla, V, 487–89; in Breda, V, 531; at Saint John Lateran, V, 595; in Leonessa, VIII, 38, 147; in other places, I, 581; II, 356; IV, 291, 320, 371, 391; V, 109, 154, 476, 505, 546; VI, 618; VII, 360, 401, 508, 561; in Roman countryside in winter, III, 345.

Vincent thinks house is too poor to give retreats gratuitously, VII, 269; Pope decides that ordinands of Rome prepare for ordination by retreat at house of Priests of the Mission, VIII, 208, 209, 238, 254, 345, 356; exempts no one, VIII, 349; measure incites jealousy, VIII, 285, 345; XIIIa, 192; Jesuits want to conduct ordination retreats, VIII, 368.

Queen of France promises 1,000 écus for Rome Seminary, II, 498; plan for Internal Seminary, II, 498–99, 502; Internal Seminary established by Fr. Jolly, VI, 451, 525, 604; VII, 39–40, 55, 434, 516, 542; VIII, 101, 302; Saint Vincent advises that no one of French descent be accepted there, VII, 542; Pope sends eight confreres to visit suffragan dioceses of Rome, VIII, 361; major seminary, II, 395, 398, 415, 502, 505–06; spiritual direction of College of Propaganda: see also Propaganda (College); opening of seminary for foreign missions at College of Propaganda, direction by Priests of the Mission discussed: see also Propaganda (Seminary).

Protector of Rome Missionaries: see Durazzo (Stefano); benefactors: see Aiguillon (Duchesse d’), Bagno (Nicolò d’), Brignole (Maria-Emanuele), Herse (Mme de), Montmaur (M. de); revenue of house, II, 342, 406, 491, 514; Saint Vincent takes from revenue 3,000 livres owed to Saint-Lazare house, II, 542; visitation by Fr. Portail, III, 14, 68, 115, 133, 137, 171, 190, 193, 203, 204, 237, 246; by Fr. Berthe, VII, 435–36, 439; VIII, 99.

Assignments and changes, I, 538, 582–83; II, 18, 40, 114, 117, 142, 215, 306, 502; III, 271; V, 205, 623; VI, 496, 570; VII, 153, 580; XIIIa, 359–60; list of Superiors and history of house, VIII, 609–10; Rome Missionaries: see Alméras (René the Younger), Baliano, Bauduy, Berthe, Blatiron, Blondel, Boulier, Brunet, Champion (René), Chardon, Codoing, Damiens, Dehorgny, Doutrelet, Duchesne (Jean), Du Coudray, Eu (Louis d’), François (Pierre), Germain, Giroud, Giudice [Lejuge], Greco, Jolly (Edmé), Lebreton, Legendre (Renault), Legouz (Jacques), Le Mercier, Levasseur (Martin), Martin (Jean), Martinis, Morando, Oderico, Pesnelle (Jacques), Pinson, Ploesquellec, Taone; other mentions, I, 567; VI, 196; XII, 318; XIIIa, 208, 327, 329; XIIIib, 147.

Rome Gazette - Saint Vincent mentions information gleaned from Gazette, III, 73, 74.

Rome (M.) - V, 206, 492.

Romillion [Romaillon] (Jean-Baptiste), Cofounder of Priests of Christian Doctrine - Biographical data; parts company with César de Bus, II, 459; VII, 484; his houses unite with Oratory despite him, II, 465; other mention, VII, 484.
Romillon (Fr.), chaplain at Champoigny-sur-Veude Hospital - Complaints against him, III, 412; Duchesse d’Aiguillon acquiesces to his leaving, III, 605; withdraws consent, IV, 10, 12; praise for Fr. Romillon, IV, 69.

Romilly (Michel), Knight of Malta, slave in Tunis - Mother sends him money, VII, 144, 148, 250, 520, 522, 539.

Romilly (Louise Goulas, dame de) - Biographical data, II, 444; III, 471; V, 394; called to meeting at Saint Louise’s home, II, 328; Lady of Charity, V, 394; concern for foundlings, II, 444, 485–88; III, 213, 229; for Michel Le Gras, III, 471, 472; letter to Saint Louise, III, 506; children: see Romilly (Chevalier de) and Flacourt (Marie de).

Romulus, founder of Rome - Foundling, XIIIb, 398, 406.

Rondet (M.) - I, 542.

Room and Board - Room and board for students, I, 106, 135; for ordinands in Paris, II, 89; for seminarians at Bons-Enfants, II, 658; III, 235; at Saint-Charles, VIII, 51; in Richelieu, III, 144; in Le Mans, IV, 59–60, 98; in Cahors, III, 153, 244; IV, 504–05; at Notre-Dame-de-Lorm, VIII, 257.

Roquépine (Charles de Bouzet, Abbé de), Queen’s chaplain - VIII, 52.

Roquet - See Taquet.

Roquette (M.), agent of Comte de Brienne - Saint Vincent requests of him passport to Poland, V, 414.

Rosary [Chaplet] - Origin, X, 498; excellence, IX, 175; Saint Francis de Sales recited it every day, IX, 175; may substitute for meditation, IX, 175; Missionaries carry it on their belt, III, 376; V, 619; Daughters of Charity do same, IX, 31; it is their breviary, X, 499; they pray it every day, X, 445; and when traveling, I, 504; text of Rule of Sisters, X, 497; how to recite it, IX, 95; X, 498–99; Saint Vincent prays it with residents of Nom-de-Jésus, XIIIa, 173; recommends it to members of Charities, XIIIb, 25, 45, 105, 111, 112; prayer beads of Turks, X, 498; Saint Vincent inquires about twelve-bead chaplet attached to painting of Virgin sent him by Saint Louise, II, 629, 630.

Rosary (Confraternity) - Union of Confraternities of Charity and of Rosary in parishes; Dominicans opposed to this, I, 288; II, 28; Confraternity of Rosary in Ferrières, II, 366; in Sedan, III, 526.

Rose (Anne), Daughter of Charity - XIIIb, 205, 227.

Rose, Nicolas - See Roze.
Roseau [Le Roseau] (Françoise), Daughter of Charity - XIIIb, 227.

Roses (Jeanne) - Member of Charity of Courboin, XIIIb, 93.

Rosier [Laisné] (Pierre) - See Laisné.

Rospigliosi (Giulio), Papal Secretary of State - Biographical data, VI, 132; Saint Vincent receives answer to petition, VI, 132.

Ross, region of Scotland - Evangelized by Fr. Lumsden, VI, 546.

Rossat (Simon), of Mâcon - XIIIb, 74.

Rosta (Fr.) - See A Rosta.

Roté (Michel), Canon of Troyes - Contacts with Saint Vincent, I, 413.

Roton (Fr.), chaplain of Commander de Sillery - Upcoming trip to Annecy, II, 58, 60.

Rotterdam, town in Netherlands - VIII, 574, 596.

Roucelin (M.) - Member of Charity of Joigny, XIIIb, 66.

Roucherolles (Pierre de), Baron de Pont-Saint-Pierre - Protests that Canons of Écouis are unfaithful to residency requirement, XIIIa, 29.

Rouen, town in Seine-Maritime - Seminary of Cardinal de Joyeuse, I, 208; II, 172, 393, 506; V, 565; Parlement, VI, 449; VII, 424; port of embarkation for Hamburg, V, 128, 161, 403, 419; VI, 55; VIII, 535, 537; XIIIa, 199; coaches, II, 430, 432, 449, 457, 552; III, 529; V, 54; VI, 125; VII, 610; XIIIb, 231, 325; Saint-Ouen parish, IV, 197; VI, 310; natives of Rouen, or living there, III, 331, 540; V, 282, 380; VII, 540; VIII, 185, 481; Archbishops: see François, Duc de Joyeuse; François de Harlay de Champvallon; missions in diocese, VI, 124; Visitation Monastery, XII, 359; Jansenist-leaning Carmelites upset area Catholics, VIII, 407; other mentions, II, 62; V, 302; VI, 310; VII, 93; VIII, 499; XIIIa, 25–26; XIIIb, 142.

Rougemont (Comte de) - Model of detachment, X, 142–43; XI, 103; XII, 190–91; conversion and charities; dies a Capuchin, XIIIa, 55.

Rougemont, farm in Sevran - Historical information, V, 365; VIII, 119–20; by contract of union of Saint-Lazare Priory to Congregation of the Mission, Adrien Le Bon granted Rougemont farm, dependency of priory, I, 250; XIIIa, 265, 285, 290; donates it to Saint Vincent on February 11, 1645, I, 250; saint asks Parlement for authorization to cut trees in forest of farm, II, 589; counts on produce of Rougemont and Orsigny farms to provision Saint-Lazare, IV, 329; place of rest...
for him and tired confreres, V, 365; XIIIa, 200; other mention, IV, 422.

**Rouillac** (Louis de Goth, Marquis de), Ambassador of France to Portugal - II, 523.

**Roujon** (M.) - III, 381.

**Roule**, parish in Paris - Priest from there is tutor for Marquise de Mortemart’s son, II, 651.

**Rousse** (Jean), Pastor of Saint-Roch - Biographical data, IV, 7; V, 427; sends Daughters of Charity away from parish, IV, 7; fear he might do it again, V, 427–28.

**Rousseau** (Mme) - I, 121.

**Rousseau** (Marie-Renée), Visitandine - III, 15.

**Roussel** (Jacques), Rector of Jesuits of Bar-le-Duc - Biographical data, II, 29; informs Saint Vincent of death of M. de Montevit, II, 29, 42; charity toward Missionaries sent to Bar-le-Duc, II, 76.


**Rousselot** (Nicole), Daughter of Charity - Signs attestation after reading Common and Particular Rules reviewed and arranged in order by Fr. Alméras, XIIIb, 206.

**Roux** (Arnaut), lawyer at Council - XIIIa, 342, 343.

**Rouy**, locality in Brittany - Fr. Codoing is there, III, 76.

**Rouyer** (Blaise), brother of Gérard - XIIIa, 73.

**Rouyer** (Gérard), porter at Bons-Enfants - XIIIa, 73.

**Roy** (Jean), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, V, 601; VI, 565; difficulty with Fr. Crowley, V, 601; leaves Congregation second time, VI, 565.

**Roy** (M.) - Writes from Lyons to Saint Vincent about ransom of slave, VIII, 532.

**Roye**, town in Somme - Journey of Fr. Étienne to Roye, VIII, 597; other mention, I, 345.

**Royer** (Charlotte), Daughter of Charity - Biographical data, III, 431; VI, 50; VIII, 164; in Richelieu, III, 430; letters Saint Vincent wrote her in Richelieu, VI, 50; VIII, 312; doesn’t get along with companion, dissatisfied with Director, VI, 51–52; Saint Vincent tells her to nurse sick in place outside parish, VI, 52; illness prevents her from working, VIII, 164, 170; other mention, XIIIb, 227.

**Royer** (Nicolas and Ponce), Priests of the Mission - Biographical data, III, 77; mission in Montmirail, III, 77; Saint Vincent sends greetings, III, 78.
Roze [Rose] (Nicolas), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, II, 339; V, 82; VII, 364; VIII, 446; about to leave for Marseilles, II, 339; reference to letter to Saint Vincent, II, 673; Superior in Troyes, V, 82; VIII, 607; Titular of Barbuise parish, V, 82, 312; at Saint-Lazare, VII, 364; VIII, 446.

Roze [Rose] (Fr.), priest in Poland - V, 264, 335, 338.

Rozée (M.), merchant in Rouen - One of directors of French Company of Sénégal, III, 331, 540; Fr. Mousnier writes to him, V, 282; contact with Saint Vincent, V, 282.

Rozière (M. de) - II, 181.

Rubrics - See Ceremonies, Mass.

Rueil [Ruel], town in Hauts-de-Seine - Journeys of Saint Vincent to Rueil, I, 453, 480; II, 48, 139, 145, 509; Duchesse d'Aiguillon in Rueil, II, 48; III, 201; V, 60; negotiations for peace, III, 411, 430; Saint-Vincent Abbey in Rueil, IV, 246; château of Rueil, I, 403; other mentions, I, 401, 441, 447.

Rueil (Claude de), Bishop of Angers - Claude de Rueil and Sisters of hospital, II, 223, 224; Pavillon expects him in Alet, II, 341; recommends to Saint Vincent affair involving this Prelate, II, 543; other mention, I, 194.

Rufin (M.) - Physician of Visitation nuns in Paris, VIII, 489.


Rufisque, roadstead in Senegal - V, 282; VIII, 566.

Ruhaut (Marguerite), Daughter of Charity - Sent to Metz, X, 447.


Importance of observance, III, 250; reasons for observing Rules and Regulations, IX, 8–9, 34, 93–94, 248–51; XI, 72–73; Rules are taken from Gospels, IX, 248–49; X, 79; XII, 3, 109; come from God, VII, 164; IX, 93, 247–48; X, 79, 86, 89–90, 180, 219–20, 433; XI, 72; XII, 6–9; expression of God's Will, IX, 251; X, 86–87, 437; guide to God, like a ship to port, VII, 165; IX, 167–68; X, 89, 220, 307–08, 340–42; XI, 73; keep us safe from spirit of world, IX, 338; sanctify, X, 233, 284–85, 342–43, 366, 433–34; XI, 346; XII, 2–3; Clement VIII ready to canonize any religious faithful to Rule: see also Clement VIII and Innocent VIII; channels by which God
sends graces to individuals and Company, IX, 259; X, 293, 340; by practice of Rules, we earn merit and make satisfaction, IX, 250; pleases God, X, 327–28; makes one happy, X, 232; difficult for one who does not observe Rules to persevere in vocation, IX, 34, 249, 283; XI, 73; all goes well where Rule is followed; Communities that neglect Rules fall into ruin, IX, 9, 167, 543–44; X, 87–88, 366, 410; XI, 348, 390; XIIIb, 344; Sisters who don’t keep Rules are like Foolish Virgins, or even worse, X, 493, 495; observance of Rules maintains uniformity, IX, 93, 173; X, 213, 285, 287, 292; XII, 211; other mention, II, 86.

Rules are not burden; like wings are for birds to fly, X, 79, 80, 81; nothing is easier than to observe them, IX, 94, 103; X, 79, 88–89; above all, for those accustomed to doing so, X, 438; example of Cardinal de La Rochefoucauld, IX, 168; of Mme Goussault and Mathieu Molé, IX, 168; Superiors must observe Rules and see that they are observed; see also Superiors; important to choose as Superiors those who are examples of regularity, XI, 75; to violate Rule is not sin in itself, IX, 249; can be sin, by reason of circumstances, if one violates at same time Commandment of God or of Church, or commitments of vows, or in scandal or contempt for Rule, II, 153; X, 35, 42, 80–81, 88, 90–91; XII, 274–75, 348; how to observe Rules, XI, 73; means for fidelity, IX, 10–11, 251–55; X, 81–82; XI, 74–75; love them, XI, 92; esteem them, X, 350; read them, IX, 544; X, 82, 433; XI, 74; be attached to them and exact, XI, 94; Daughters of Charity must read them every month, IX, 102, 544; X, 525; read some article every day, X, 437; if with others at time for exercise, excuse self and leave, IX, 31, 43, 98; XI, 97; do not follow order contrary to Rules, IX, 58, 127; X, 184, 315; urgent service of poor takes precedence over Rule, VI, 52, 514; VII, 66, 473; IX, 5, 29, 35, 102, 171, 173, 252, 257, 339, 544; X, 3, 76, 164, 183, 434–35, 445, 478, 549; XIIIb, 127, 138; prayer of Saint Vincent for grace to observe Rules well, X, 380.

*Rules of Congregation of the Mission*: inserted into foundation contract, XIIIa, 215–17; five fundamental Rules of Mission, I, 112–13; old Rules, III, 287; VI, 541, 615; Saint Vincent regrets that Rules are not yet drawn up, I, 273; preparation for Rules, II, 155, 396, 540; III, 11, 83–84, 238, 371; 1642 General Assembly studies Rules; forms commission to recast them, II, 344; XIIIa, 326, 396; Saint Vincent presses for approval of Rules by Holy See, II, 470, 523; III, 373; 1651 General Assembly re-examines them, XIIIa, 368–71, 394–95; document presented for approval of Archbishop of Paris, XIIIa, 395; after archiepiscopal approval, Saint Vincent has qualms about making modifications, V, 321; Frs. Alméras and
Portail visit houses to see if Rule is observed, III, 64; first edition (1655) contains printing errors; copies not distributed, V, 335; printing errors, XII, 127; revision, V, 600; VI, 349, 366, 385, 387, 524, 594; steps taken with Archdiocese, VI, 459; text of Rules and comparison with Codex Sarzana, XIIIa, xv, 430–71; distribution of Rules at Saint-Lazare; Saint Vincent’s discourse, XII, 1–12; why he did not urge publication, III, 272; VII, 163–65; XII, 5–7; preface, VII, 163; not customary to insert into Rules of Community Bulls which authorize them, VII, 367; nor to speak of vows there, XII, 298; nor to mention all minor practices of Company, VIII, 81; Rule does not allow Missionaries to be involved in care of nuns, III, 71, 87; nor to absolve persons from heresy, VII, 367.


Rules for Daughters of Charity: 1634 order of day, IX, 2–7; Sisters do not have written Rule, IX, 1, 92, 111, 169; preparation of Rules, I, 223, 318; II, 131; Regulations of 1640: first written Rule, I, 594; IX, 17; first article, IX, 18; second article, IX, 19; rising and prayer, IX, 24–25, 35; learning to read, examen, spiritual reading, IX, 36–37; explanation of Rules, IX, 94–103; text of 1645 Rules, XIIIb, 123; revisions, III, 11; 1646 Rules; text, approval by Archbishop of Paris, XIIIb, 131; explanation of Rule, IX, 256–60; Saint Louise would like copy and for Rules to be read from time to time to Company, III, 179; asks that way of life be drafted in writing, sent to individual houses, and read monthly at Motherhouse to assembled Sisters, IV, 224; her observations on outline of Rules, IV, 459; Sisters do not have special directory, IV, 572; text of 1655 Rule, XIIIb, 133ff.; approval by Archbishop of Paris, XIIIb, 144; explanation of Common Rules by Saint Vincent, XIIIb, 147–69; sent to Edme Jolly in Rome to seek their approval, VIII, 160.

Particular Rules, II, 131; IX, 17, 94; X, 91–92; Rules for Sisters at Angers Hospital, I, 600; XIIIb, 108; Rules and specific advice for particular ministries, XIIIb, 169–225: parishes, 169; school teachers, 177; in villages, 182; in hospitals, 185, 189, 206; advice to hospital Sisters, 195–206; with Foundlings, 209, 216; with galley convicts, XIIIa, xv; XIIIb, 221.

Rules for Charities: for parish Charities, XIIIb, I, 67, 79–107; Ladies of Hôtel-Dieu, XIIIb, 443; Ladies at Court, XIIIb, 441.

Rumelin (Michel Thépaut, sieur de), Canon Theologian of Tréguier - Biographical data, III, 447; V, 581; VII, 43; VIII, 75; Saint Vincent thanks him for kindesses, III, 447; V, 581; VIII, 75, 284; founder of Tréguier Seminary, V, 581; VIII, 75, 76; VIII, 616; problems with conditions of foundation, V, 581; other mention, VII, 43.

Rus - See Vas.

Ruyter (M. de), Dutch admiral - VIII, 593.

Ry, village in Seine-Maritime - VI, 310.

Ryan (Fabian), Irish Dominican - III, 315.

Rymon (François de), Lieutenant in élection of Mâcon - XIIIb, 74.
Sables d’Olonne, town in Vendée - III, 205.

Sablonceaux, village in Charente-Maritime - Reform of abbey, I, 208–09; abbey placed under direction of Abbot of Chancelade, III, 225; mention of letter from Prior to Alain de Solminihac, IV, 161.

Sablonnière (M.) - Impoverished gentleman, VIII, 123.

Saché, village in Indre-et-Loire - Daughters of Charity native to Saché, II, 215: see Turenne (Marguerite de); Pastor: see Mondion (Fr. de); mission, III, 269.

Sachetti (Giulio), Cardinal - Biographical data, VII, 327; mention of letter to Mme de Chastelain, VII, 327; other mention, VII, 391.

Saclay, village in Essonne - See Orsigny.

Sacraments - Mention of conference on administration of Sacraments, XII, 436; at Saint-Lazare, practice in administering sacraments, VIII, 90, 91, 93; XII, 234–42; consequences of receiving them in bad dispositions, III, 470; Missionaries unable to administer Sacraments to Portuguese on Saint-Vincent Island because of language difficulties, III, 540; those on ship held conferences on Sacraments, VIII, 572; preparation for their administration given at Saint-Nicolas-du-Chardonnet, X, 502; see also Communion, Confession.

Sainctot (Marie Dalibray, dame), Lady of Charity - Biographical data, I, 230.

Saint-Aignan (Paul Chevalier, Canon de) - Biographical data, II, 156; III, 314; VIII, 549; attempts to reform Saint-Eutrope Monastery: see Saint-Eutrope; offers Saint Vincent priory to help defray expenses of retreats for ordinands; offers him another, II, 280; union of two priories to Congregation of the Mission rejected, II, 295; resigns Dyé Priory in favor of Congregation of the Mission, II, 399; Saint Vincent invites him to resign priory in favor of Missionary, II, 462; proceedings in Rome for union to Company of priory offered by Fr. de Saint-Aignan, II, 470, 523; Fr. d’Authier desires it, II, 465–66; other mentions, III, 314; VIII, 549.

Saint-Aignan, village in Tarn-et-Garonne - Fr. Bajoue, incumbent of parish, would like to resign it; Saint Vincent tells him to wait, IV, 558; Fr. Edmund Barry takes possession of this parish, VI, 358, 380, 590.

Saint-Alban (Comte de) - Saint Francis de Sales helps settle disagreement between Count and heretic, XIIIa, 91.
Saint-Albin (Jeanne de), Daughter of Charity - Biographical data, III, 425; V, 461; tempted to leave Company, V, 461; other mention, XIIIb, 227, 284.

Saint-Amand, parish in Toul - Entrusted temporarily to Missionaries, III, 65.

Saint-Amour (Louis Gorin, Abbé de) - One of delegates sent to Rome by Jansenists to prevent condemnation of Five Propositions of Jansenius, IV, 581, 594; gives his version of condemnation, IV, 583.

Saint-André, church in Châtillon - XIIIa, 44, 46, 47, 48, 57; XIIIb, 21.

Saint-André, parish in Joigny - XIIIb, 65, 66.

Saint-André-des-Arts, parish in Paris - Ladies ask for two Daughters of Charity, IV, 416, 419; other mentions, X, 259; XIIIb, 206.

Saint-Angel (M. de) - I, 278.

Saint-Antoine Hospital (chapel of), in Joigny - XIIIb, 65.

Saint-Armand (M. de) - In debt to Troyes Missionaries, II, 168.

Saint-Astier - Gabriel de la Baume de Foursat (Abbot of), his praise, IV, 162.

Saint Augustine (Canons Regular) - Saint Vincent dissuades confere from entering Augustinians, VI, 508; gratitude confere should have toward them, XI, 142; scandal given by Augustinians of Paris, XII, 53; split in Order by foundation of Congregation of Chancelade: see Chancelade (Augustinians of Reform); abbeys of Order: see Saint-Girard, Sainte-Geneviève; priories: see Saint-Lazare, Saint-Nicolas de Grosse-Sauve: Hôtel-Dieu de Saint-Denis should be turned over to them, V, 333; Saint-Lazare entrusted to them in 1513, VIII, 434, 605; XIIIa, 410; other mentions, I, 243–44, 248; XIIIa, 394.

Saint-Barthélemy, parish in Cahors - Union of parish to Cahors Seminary, II, 632; Saint Vincent admonishes Superior of seminary for having abandoned service of parish during Lent and while Pastor was sick, II, 632, 636; other mentions, IV, 27, 480; VII, 338.

Saint-Barthélemy, parish in Paris - Establishment of Charity, XIIIb, 139; Ladies of Charity: see Brou (Mlle), Guerrier (Mme); Daughters of Charity in parish: see Gesse (Catherine de), Delacroix (Renée); other mentions, I, 261; VIII, 204.

Saint-Barthélemy, seminary in Cahors diocese - Curate taken by Bishop of Sarlat, IV, 27.
Saint-Benedict, church in Poland - Question of establishing Missionaries there, IV, 372.

Saint Benedict (Order) - See Benedictines.

Saint-Benoît (Jeanne de), Daughter of Charity - Entered before Act of Establishment in August 1655, XIIIb, 227.

Saint-Benoît, parish in Paris - Confraternity of Charity, I, 95; IX, 166; Daughters of Charity caring for poor: see Jeanne (Sister); only Sister there in 1634, IX, 8; Saint Vincent wants Sister Nicole to go to Saint-Benoît or elsewhere, I, 357; apologizes for being unable to hear confession of woman from Saint-Benoît, I, 376; other mention, XIIIb, 206.

Saint-Bertrand-de-Comminges, in Haute-Garonne - Bishop: see Barthélemy Donnadieu de Griet.

Saint Bibiana, church in Rome - Saint Vincent mentions it to Fr. Louis Lebreton, II, 36.

Saint-Bonaventure (César de), Carmelite - Biographical data; Saint Vincent writes regarding person recommended by him, IV, 453; mention of letter to Saint Vincent, IV, 453.

Saint-Briant, commune - VII, 487.

Saint-Brieuc - Bishop: see Denis de La Barde.

Saint-Caprais-de-Lerm, village in Lot-et-Garonne - Praise for Pastor, VII, 514.

Saint-Cassien, seigneury near Loudun - IV, 8.

Saint-Céré, village in Lot - II, 503.


Saint-Chamond (Melchior Mitte de Miolans, Marquis de), Ambassador of France in Rome - Contacts with Saint Vincent, II, 467, 469, 472; other mentions, I, 428; II, 498.

Saint-Charles, seminary in Paris - Historical information; IV, 292; V, 126; VI, 158; VII, 28; beginnings of seminary, II, 257, 585; site, III, 6; Saint Vincent changes name from Petit Saint-Lazare to Saint-Charles Seminary, IV, 292; seminary doing well, IV, 335; soldiers pillage it, IV, 409, 411; guards posted to avoid more looting, IV, 411–12; seminarians sent away because of danger, IV, 468; return, IV, 573; seminary gradually reestablished, V, 76; number of students increases, VI, 158; VII, 28; seminary is full, VI, 257; number of seminarians, III, 6, 175; V, 76; late vocations, VI, 107; cost of room and board, VIII, 51; some of its students, III, 113; V, 377; VII, 619; VIII, 50; acceptance of Brief Ex Commissa Nobis, V, 501.
List of Superiors and history of house, VIII, 614; Missionaries serving at Saint-Charles: see Alméras (René the Younger), Codoing, Durand, Éveillard, Goblet, Hurtel [Heurtel], Lambert Aux Couteaux, Le Gros (Jean-Baptiste), Simon (René), Talec (Nicolas); other mentions, III, 372, 409; IV, 342; V, 20, 51.

Saint-Christophe, island in Cape Verde archipelago - III, 540, 594.

Saint-Christophe, parish in Paris - Disagreement between Pastors of Saint-Christophe and Saint-Laurent, III, 298.

Saint-Cloud, town in Hauts-de-Seine - Visit of Charity by Saint Louise, I, 67–68, 69, 75; Daughters of Charity native to Saint-Cloud, II, 342; III, 506, 517; Saint Vincent considers mission there, I, 87.

Saint-Côme [Saint-Cosme], parish in Paris - II, 197; VIII, 204, 234; XIIIb, 206.

Saint-Corneille, abbey - Union with Val-de-Grâce, IV, 243.

Saint-Crispin-le-Grand, abbey - François Perrochel restores religious there to original discipline of Rule, XIIIa, 146.

Saint-Cyr-les-Colons, village in Yonne - Seigneur of Saint-Cyr and wife thank Saint Vincent for mission, II, 274, 275.

Saint-Cyr (Jean Duverger de Hauranne, Abbé de) - Biographical data, I, 392–93; III, 319–20; VIII, 404; XI, 320; XIIIa, 104; residences in Paris, XIIIa, 105, 122; nephew: see Barcos; illness contracted at bedside of Mme d’Andilly, I, 392–93; XIIIa, 112; esteem of Duchesse de Longueville, XIIIa, 124–25; contacts with Anne de Lage: see Lage; his Théologie familière, IV, 585; direction of nuns of Port-Royal, XIIIa, 125; his opinion of Church, III, 359; VIII, 404–05, 409; XI, 320; XIIIa, 135–36; of Council of Trent, IV, 184; XIIIa, 108, 134–36; of attrition and contrition, XIIIa, 132; of need for delay of absolution from mortal sins, III, 360; XIIIa, 105, 108–09, 125, 132; of vows, XIIIa, 109, 131; of Jesuits, III, 322; XIIIa, 109, 134.

Relationship with Saint Vincent, begun around 1624, XIIIa, 105; frequent contacts for fifteen years, XIIIa, 105; fewer contacts after 1632, XIIIa, 110, 120; Abbé de Saint-Cyran asks Saint Vincent for hospitality at Bons-Enfants, XIIIa, 122; helps him win lawsuit over possession of Saint-Lazare, XIIIa, 106, 119, 120, 127–28; offers him Bonneville Priory, XIIIa, 119; saint sometimes went to eat at abbé’s home, XIIIa, 110; uses Saint-Cyran’s influence with Bishop of Poitiers for foundation of Visitation monastery, XIIIa, 107; never called him teacher, XIIIa, 107, 130; did not prohibit his priests from visiting him, XIIIa, 106; visit of saint to Saint-Cyran in 1637;
details of interview; letter of abbé to saint following visit, I, 392; XIIIa, 105–07, 111–34; Saint Vincent gives horse to abbé, I, 392; XIIIa, 116; Saint-Cyran’s opinion of Saint Vincent, XIIIa, 113–14, 120; Saint Vincent’s opinion of Saint-Cyran, III, 361; XIIIa, 105; Saint-Cyran accused of grave errors by Sébastien Zamet and others, I, 394; XIIIa, 121–24; his interrogation, XIIIa, 110–36; Saint Vincent’s deposition, XIIIa, 104–10; abbé promoted ideas of Jansenism, XIIIa, 166; death, II, 489; other mentions, III, 362, XIIIa, 171.

**Saint-Denis**, town near Paris - Saint Vincent in Saint-Denis, II, 71, 98, 463; III, 303, 380; IV, 414, 422; VI, 327; VII, 204; Battle of Saint-Denis, IV, 377, 382; Fr. Portail in Saint-Denis, VI, 385; Saint Vincent proposes that Saint Louise go there or elsewhere for fresh air, III, 369; she agrees, III, 370; he suggests she go alone, V, 643; Daughters of Charity or postulants from Saint-Denis, III, 232; XIIIib, 317; Court in Saint-Denis (1652), IV, 414; Abbé de Saint-Denis: Henri de Maupas du Tour; Saint-Denis plain, IV, 421; other mentions, I, 312; V, 372; VI, 281; XIIIa, 232, 341.

Daughters of Charity of Saint-Denis: Historical observation, III, 419; question of entrusting care of patients in hospital to Daughters of Charity, II, 399; plan is carried out, II, 599, 601; M. de Francière, administrator of hospital, and Daughters of Charity: see Francière (M. de); death at Motherhouse of Sister returned from Saint-Denis, III, 444; Sisters who ministered in Saint-Denis: Angiboust (Barbe), Le Soin (Marguerite), Noret (Françoise), Raportebled, Turgis, Vallin: see these names; other mentions, II, 635; III, 61; XIIIb, 140, 231.

Visitation Monastery: Saint Vincent goes to monastery, II, 98; VI, 327; to make visitation, II, 463; III, 380; to see Hélène-Angélique Lhuillier, who is ill, III, 303; Directress there is able to bear her cross, XII, 365; profession of Marie de Chaumont, II, 70–71; apologizes to Superior for being unable to render to Visitandines service they request of him because he is infirm, overburdened with business, and is not their “spiritual father,” except for those in Paris house, II, 282, 284; tells Superior he is resigning as Superior of Paris monasteries, VIII, 314; troubles of Fronde force nuns to find refuge for six months among Sisters of First Monastery of Paris, IV, 403: see Pontchartrain (Françoise-Élisabeth Philipppeaux de); other mention, II, 463; saint informs Fr. de la Salle about butcher staying at Saint-Lazare en route to fair, I, 479.

**Saint-Denis**, faubourg - Site of Saint-Lazare, I, 248; XII, 377; XIIIa, 410; Congregation of the Mission is established there, I, 556; refugee girls housed there, IV, 393; soup for poor is distributed there, IV, 400.
Saint-Dyé-sur-Loire, village in Loir-et-Cher - Mme Goussault passes through, I, 193; also Saint Vincent, II, 533; saint writes to Fr. Portail from there, II, 533, 535.

Saint-Espir (Abbé de) - VII, 126.

Saint-Esprit (Michel du) - Carmelite in foreign missions, IV, 269.

Saint-Esprit, military Order - I, 40; see also Holy Spirit House, Toul.

Saint-Étienne, church in Montmirail - Establishment of Confraternity of Charity, XIIIb, 31.

Saint-Étienne, town in Dauphiné - See Thévenin (M.).

Saint-Étienne-à-Arnes, village in Ardennes - Defeat of Turenne nearby; Priests of the Mission sent there; they bury the bodies, IV, 150; Saint Vincent encourages Daughters of Charity assisting poor, IV, 168; discussion to see if Sisters should be sent to help Sister Chesneau, alone there, XIIIb, 307–09.

Saint-Étienne-d’Ars, priory on Île de Ré - Saint Vincent resigns title to Saint-Leonard-de-Chaumes Abbey to its prior.

Saint-Étienne-du-Mont, parish in Paris - Foundation of Charity, I, 359; XIIIb, 139; Mme de Beaufort, President: see Beaufort (Mme de); meeting of Ladies of Charity, I, 450; Saint Vincent has no confidence in this Charity, I, 451; infringements of churchwardens on rights of Ladies, II, 293; Daughters of Charity serving in Charity of Saint-Étienne, I, 451; II, 176, 177, 328, 600; III, 60; IV, 216; other mentions, XIIIa, 42; XIIIb, 206.

Saint-Étienne-la-Cigogne, village in Deux-Sèvres - Canon of Poitiers offers parish to Congregation of the Mission, VII, 188.

Saint-Eustache, parish in Paris - Charity established, I, 96; servants of poor leave it; Saint Louise’s thoughts on request for Daughters of Charity, VII, 476; Étienne Le Tonnelier, Pastor: see Le Tonnelier; recommends needs of Picards, XII, 367; General of the Galleys and Mme de Gondi reside in parish, XIIIa, 61, 66, 224; other mentions, VII, 88; XIIIa, 42, 258.

Saint-Eutrope, convent in Paris diocese - Disorders among nuns, II, 280, 296; steps taken in Rome by Fr. de Saint-Aignan to have monastery withdrawn from direction of Franciscans, II, 105, 172, 280, 296, 319.

Saint-Fargeau, town in Yonne - Duchesse de Montpensier requests Daughters of Charity for hospital, VI, 280–81; Sisters open school and take in boarders; Saint Vincent advises Sister Servant to get rid of boarders, VII, 65; Duchess desires third Sister, VII, 640; Jeanne Lepeintre, Sister Servant in Saint-
Fargeau, VIII, 502; several young women from Saint-Fargeau apply to Daughters of Charity, VII, 64; legacy to Crécy house from Dean of Saint-Fargeau, uncle of Fr. Petit, VIII, 363–64, 501.

Saint-Félix (Antoine-François de), Archbishop of Myra - Biographical data, V, 103; death, funeral services, V, 103–04.

Saint-Fiacre - Br. Servin travels there, VIII, 486.

Saint-Floran (Abbé de), Councillor at Parlement - Member of Tuesday Conferences, II, 265.

Saint-Florent-lez-Saumur, village, today part of Saumur - Abbot of Saint-Florent, III, 235.

Saint-Flour, town in Cantal - Bishops: see Charles de Noailles, Jacques de Montrouge; two Sisters from Saint-Flour on retreat at Motherhouse of Daughters of Charity, VI, 341; other mention, VII, 327.

Saint-Frambourg, commune, today part of Villers-Saint-Frambourg - See Robin (Philippe).

Saint-François, monastery - Question of placing it under direction of Archbishop of Paris, II, 105.

Saint François-de-Paule, church in Tours - Mme Goussault receives Communion there, I, 194.

Saint-Germain, faubourg - Archbishop of Myra buried there, V, 103.

Saint-Germain-des-Prés, abbey in Paris - Henri de Bourbon, Abbot: see Bourbon (Henri de); question of appointing Officialis to act as agent with regard to differences between Saint-Geneviève Abbey and Chancelade, IV, 68; other mention, III, 383.

Saint-Germain-en-Laye, town in Yvelines - Mission given in Saint-Germain, I, 411, 421, 422, 441, 448; XI, 255; death of Louis XIII: see Louis XIII; Court in Saint-Germain, III, 393; XIIIa, 137; Sister Jeanne Dalmagne, servant in Saint-Germain: see Dalmagne; journeys Saint Vincent made there, I, 493; II, 435; III, 369, 393, 408; XII, 212.

Establishment of Charity, I, 411; composition, I, 495; President: see Chaumont (Mme de); Saint Vincent wants Saint Louise to go to Saint-Germain to organize Charity, I, 411, 494, 495; asks her who is being sent there, II, 327; tells her whom to send, II, 328; other mentions, II, 399–400, 463; III, 410, 514; VI, 192; X, 533; XIIIa, 237, 295.

Daughters of Charity in Saint-Germain: Ladies ask Saint Vincent for Sister, I, 411; arrival of two Sisters, I, 423;
Élisabeth Martin sent for visitation, II, 667; Sisters usually faithful to prayer, X, 484; Sister from Saint-Germain on retreat at Motherhouse, III, 232; sick Sister, V, 426; convalescing, V, 427; Mlle d’Anse intends to speak to Queen about needs of Saint-Germain Sisters, VI, 652. Sisters serving in Saint-Germain: see Angiboust (Barbe), Cheffdeville (Perrette), Gesseseau (Henriette), Lepeintre; other mentions, I, 439, 485, 537, 600–01; II, 187, 188, 601; III, 61, 444; IX, 155; XIIIb, 118, 140.

**Saint-Germain-l’Auxerrois**, parish in Paris - Pastor asks for Daughters of Charity, I, 364; Charity established, (1637), I, 365; XIIIb, 139; Marie Joly sent there; is withdrawn and assigned to Sedan: see Joly (Marie); Ladies request as replacement Sister who knows how to nurse sick and prepare remedies, II, 175; choice of replacement, II, 177, 178; Sisters faithful to meditation, X, 468; failure to rise at four o’clock because they work late in evening, X, 477; Sisters of Saint-Germain, II, 138, 600; III, 60; VIII, 190; other mentions, I, 267; II, 205; III, 378; X, 259; XII, 379; XIIIa, 15, 209; XIIIb, 206.

**Saint-Gervais**, parish in Paris - Establishment of Charity, XIIIb, 139; Daughters requested for Charity, II, 558; Sisters complain of being considered employees, II, 590; Sister Anne Hardemont named to visit Sisters, IX, 205–06; Sisters at Saint-Gervais, II, 600; III, 60: see Gesse (Catherine de); confessor: see Guérin (Fr.); Pastor: see Talon (Charles-François); parish is mentioned in Mme Goussault’s will, XIIIb, 391, 393, 395; other mention, II, 175.


**Saint-Girard**, monastery in Limoges - Under direction of Abbot of Chancelade, III, 225.

**Saint-Hippolyte**, parish in Paris - Daughters of Charity serve there, XIIIb, 206.

**Saint-Ilpize**, parish in Paris - Daughters of Charity minister there, XIIIb, 206.


**Saint-Jacques Abbey** - See Monluc (Mme de).

**Saint-Jacques**, faubourg - Malagasy boy at boarding school there, VI, 221; Visitation Monastery, XI, 171.

**Saint-Jacques (M. de)** - Recently deceased in Le Mans, III, 237.

**Saint Jacques**, parish - Preaching for needs of Picards, XII, 367.

**Saint-Jacques (M. de)** - Appointed administrator of hospital for galley convicts in Marseilles by Duc de Richelieu, VIII, 243.
Saint-Jacques-de-la-Boucherie, parish in Paris - Sister Anne Hardemont named to visit Sisters in parish, IX, 205; assignments and changes, I, 357, 411, 502; Sisters who ministered in parish: see Louise (Sister), Dauteuil, (Marthe); other mentions, II, 188; XIIIb, 206.


Saint-Jacques-du-Haut-Pas, parish in Paris - Establishment of Charity, II, 641, 644; illness of Sister, IV, 416; Sister assigned here second time, VI, 513; other mention, I, 124; XIIIb, 205.

Saint-Jaume, seigneurie - Fief in which Luçon house of the Mission was situated, XIIIa, 320.

Saint-Jean, church in Lyons - XIIIa, 47.

Saint-Jean (Counts de), in Lyons - They give rectorship of Châtillon to Saint Vincent, XIIIa, 49; and, after him, to Louis Girard, XIIIa, 56.


Saint-Jean (Mother de), religious of Montmartre Abbey - III, 477.

Saint-Jean (Nicolas de), chaplain of Queen Anne of Austria - Retreat at Saint-Lazare, VI, 148; exchange of letters with Saint Vincent, VI, 390, 403; looks after Daughters of Charity sent to La Fère, VI, 66; X, 165; on behalf of Queen, requests them for Calais, XII, 20; accompanies Court to Sedan, VI, 368, 534; speaks to Queen about mission in Metz, VII, 136; Saint Vincent asks Superior of Marseilles house to give Saint-Jean hospitality, VIII, 298; other mentions, V, 644; VII, 126; VIII, 262, 276, 343.

Saint-Jean, parish in Arras - See Arras.

Saint-Jean, parish in Joigny - XIIIb, 65.

Saint-Jean, parish in La Rochelle - Missionaries bound for Madagascar minister there, VIII, 561.

Saint-Jean, parish in Paris - XIIIa, 17–19.


Saint-Jean-d’Assé, village in Sarthe - VIII, 130.

Saint-Jean-de-Jerusalem (Order) - Noël Brulart de Sillery, priest of this Order, funds missions in Geneva diocese, VIII, 608–09.

Saint-Jean-de-Luz, town in Pyrénées-Atlantiques - Slaves from this town, VII, 196, 213; ship carrying Fr. Étienne, driven by storm onto coast of Spain, anchors in port, VIII, 239–40, 247, 249, 251, 256, 560–61, 564.
Saint-Jean-de-Maurienne, diocese - Bishop: see Paul Millet de Châles.

Saint-Jean-des-Bois, monastery in Oise - III, 513.

Saint-Jean-des-Vignes, monastery - XIIIb, 92.

Saint-Jean-en-Grève, parish in Paris - Problems involving Daughters of Charity, IV, 215, 217–18; Saint Vincent notifies Assistant Pastor of dispensation in process in Rome, VII, 360; letter to Saint Vincent from Pastor regarding Fr. Daisne, VII, 513; saint’s response, VII, 528; other mentions, VIII, 98; XIIIb, 206.


Saint John before the Latin Gate, church in Rome - Saint Vincent’s response to Fr. Lebreton, II, 36.

Saint John Lateran (Chapter) - Canon makes retreat at Missionaries’ house in Rome, VIII, 349.

Saint John Lateran Palace - Cardinal di Bagno offers to use influence to lodge Rome Missionaries there, VII, 40, 47.


Saint-Joseph (Congregation) - See Cretenet (Jacques).

Saint-Joseph (Mother de), of Montmartre Abbey - III, 477.

Saint-Josse Abbey - See Moreau (Étienne).

Saint-Josse, parish in Paris - Pastors of Saint-Josse: see Abelly, Pique.

Saint-Julien - See Sancey.

Saint-Julien, church - Site of Saint Vincent’s ordination in Château-l’Évêque, XIIIa, 7.

Saint-Jure (Jean-Baptiste de), Jesuit - Contacts with Saint Vincent, IX, 89.

Saint-Just (Abbé de), Vicar-General of Lyons - Saint Vincent points out drawbacks of several Communities having same or similar names, VI, 516.

Saint-Laurent Island - Name formerly given to Madagascar, III, 278, 331, 544; IV, 72, 92, 107, 109, 337; V, 305, 431, 551, 577; VI, 210; VII, 58; VIII, 146, 282, 552, 562, 573, 586, 616; XIIIa, 358, 361.

Saint-Laurent, parish, today, within Paris - Establishment of Charity, I, 283, 296; Guillaume de Lestocq, Pastor: see this name; problems with another parish, III, 298; transfer of Sisters’ Motherhouse to Saint-Laurent parish: see Daughters
of Charity; interment of Saint Louise’s body in Saint-Laurent Church, VIII, 312; Daughters of Charity entrusted with poor and schools of parish, I, 318, 391, 502; see Sisters Delaire, Jeanne, Lauraine (Marguerite), Marie; after Council deliberation, Saint Vincent decides that two Sisters from Motherhouse will visit sick parishioners several times a week after dinner, XIIIb, 254–56; Saint-Laurent fair, III, 369; IX, 32; contract for place at fair, XIIIa, 305; other mentions, I, 134, 312, 483, 494; IV, 380; V, 344; VIII, 198; X, 472.

Saint-Lazare, priory - Chronological order of events: house was founded to take in lepers, XI, 13; XIIIa, 410; with time, it took name of priory, I, 248; XIIIa, 410; formerly administered by secular priests appointed by Bishop of Paris, I, 243; XIIIa, 478–79; priory always depended, in both spiritual and temporal matters, on Bishop of Paris, who never renounced rights, I, 149, 244, 248, 540; XIIIa, 277–78, 290–91, 478–79.

Between 1342–49: Fulco de Chanac, Bishop of Paris, removes administration of priory from secular priests, gives it to other priests, I, 243.

Between 1513 -17: Poncher, Bishop of Paris, entrusts administration of priory to Reformed Canons Regular of Saint-Augustine, I, 243, 248; VIII, 605; XIIIa, 410, 479.


Around 1620: Although not required, Adrien Le Bon gets letter of appointment from Court of Rome for office of Prior, in order to be more sure of retaining position, I, 244.


1631: Petition of monks of Saint-Victor against union (December 17), I, 151; VII, 502.

1632: Contract of union of Saint-Lazare Priory to Congregation of the Mission (January 7), XIIIa, 263–71, 281, 285, 289, 476; see also Le Bon; at times Adrien Le Bon regrets having ceded priory to Saint Vincent, XIIIb, 279; monks of Saint-Lazare grant power of attorney in their name to carry out all formalities of union (January 7–8), XIIIa, 476; Archbishop of Paris approves contract of union (January 8), XIIIa, 275–80, 289–90, 294, 477–78, 485; Letters Patent by which King approves union (January), XIIIa, 280–83; consent of merchants and magistrates of Paris (March 24), VII, 502; XIIIa, 284, 289, 472, 477, 485; petition of monks of Saint-Victor to Parlement to prevent registration of letters of union (May 13), I, 151; XIIIa, 472; Pastors
of Paris register complaint, I, 149; XIIIa, 472; Fr. Pillé encourages Saint Vincent in midst of lawsuit, II, 382; XIIIa, 377; services Saint-Cyran renders him on this occasion: see Saint-Cyran; Parlement declares that, not withstanding opposition, it will review agreement and Letters Patent for registration (August 21); orders registration of Letters Patent (September 7), I, 540; IV, 297; VIII, 434; XIIIa, 284, 289–90, 294, 477, 478, 485; but requires Saint Vincent to obtain new letters from King and Archbishop of Paris, I, 151; VII, 327, 502; XIIIa, 284, 472; declaration by which Adrien Le Bon renews Act of January 7, 1632, but without requesting union in Court of Rome (December 29), XIIIa, 283–86, 294; letters by which Archbishop of Paris approves new act of union (December 31), XIIIa, 286–93, 294, 472, 486; reserving to self all spiritual and temporal jurisdiction and authority concerning priory, XIIIa, 278; Saint Vincent dispensed from obligation of making annual report to Archbishop, II, 507; IV, 75, 409, 427; XIIIa, 292.

1632 or 1633: Nicolas Maheut, sub-Prior of Saint-Lazare, dies of plague, I, 186.


1633: Letters Patent of King in favor of union (January), XII, 374; XIIIa, 293–95, 473, 478, 486; registration by Parlement (March 21), VII, 503; XII, 374–75; XIIIa, 473, 478, 486; report of notification of letters of union given to monks at Saint-Lazare (April 26), XIIIa, 478; contract for place at fair (May 1633), XIIIa, 305–06; registration by Chambre des Comptes (October 11), VII, 503; XIIIa, 473, 477–78, 486.

1634: Cour des Aides does likewise (January 9), VII, 503; XIIIa, 473, 477–78, 486; petition to Pope Urban VIII to confirm letters of union, I, 248; XIIIa, 409.

1635: Confirmation of union by Urban VIII, whose Bulls are not expedited (March 15), VII, 503–04; XIIIa, 409, 414, 473, 479, 486.

1636: Saint-Lazare transformed into camp at approach of Spanish army, arms distributed to soldiers; Saint Vincent prepares to evacuate house (August 15), I, 331; case of plague at Saint-Lazare (October), I, 348, 350.

1637: Epidemic of dysentery (August), I, 380.


1640: Canonical visitation of house (August-September), II, 113, 118, 127, 129.
1641: Canonical visitation by Fr. Lambert, II, 237.
1642: Superiors’ meeting at Saint-Lazare (October), XIIIa, 322.
1644: All is going so well that Saint-Lazare seems like little paradise (February), II, 492; all is going well, II, 535.
1645: Erection of seminary (Petit Saint-Lazare or Saint-Charles) at end of Saint-Lazare enclosure on rue du Faubourg-Saint-Denis; construction of building for ordinands on site of small infirmary, II, 585; Saint Vincent later calls it “new building,” XI, 336; property surrounded by walls, II, 586, 589, 607.
1649: Six hundred soldiers, billeted at Saint-Lazare, pillage house (January), III, 394, 405; XII, 48; personnel of Saint-Lazare reduced to be able to assist more than 2,000 poor; seminary transferred to Richelieu; only seven or eight priests, 18 or 19 students, and a few Brothers remain (February), III, 409, 413; penury of house because of troubles, III, 394, 499.
1651: Superiors’ meeting (July) at Saint-Lazare, XIIIa, 374.
1652: Poverty into which troubles have thrown house, IV, 19, 328–29, 334, 371–72, 450, 452, 454; Saint Vincent speaks of sending part of seminary to Le Mans to relieve Saint-Lazare (January), IV, 307; poor refugee priests in Paris receive hospitality at Saint-Lazare (June), IV, 399; uneasiness at passage of armies along length of enclosure (July), IV, 409, 411; need for armed protection, IV, 411–12.
1653: City of Paris intends to pasture, in Saint-Lazare enclosure, animals destined to feed inhabitants (April), IV, 548.
1655: Alexander VII approves union of Saint-Lazare Priory to Congregation of the Mission; text of Bull (April 18), XIIIa, 409–16, 473, 479; Brief Ex Commissa Nobis by which Alexander VII approves vows made in Congregation of the Mission, XIIIa, 417–19, 420; assembled members of Saint-Lazare house accept Brief (October 22), XIIIa, 419–21.
1658: Augustinians of Sainte-Geneviève Abbey have not withdrawn claims to Saint-Lazare; await death of Saint Vincent to act, VII, 261–62, 326; Saint Vincent urges Rome to expedite Bulls of union (August-September), VII, 261, 284, 292; receives them (October), VII, 318; loss of Orsigny farm, VII, 265–66, 422–25.
1659: Attestations from Pastors that Priests of the Mission from Saint-Lazare have given missions in parishes of Paris diocese, XIIIa, 479; request to obtain fulmination (April 8), XIIIa, 473–74; ecclesiastical court of Paris orders enquiry de commodo et in commodo (April 23), XIIIa, 474; ecclesiastical court posts public notices informing all who might claim rights or interest in fulmination (April 30), XIIIa, 474; report of public notices (May 2); new ordinance of ecclesiastical court to summon by similar public notices those claiming rights (May 10); report of execution of ordinance (May 12); Officialis decides to go to Saint-Lazare to draw up report of state of premises and to hear witnesses (May 21); report of subpoena of witnesses (May or June); Officialis goes to Saint-Lazare, hears five witnesses, and draws up report of state of premises (June 27), XIIIa, 475; Officialis orders all documents to be sent to ecclesiastical court to be ordered as thought proper (June 28), XIIIa, 475; decision of fulmination (July 21), XIIIa, 472, 487; Saint Vincent takes possession of Saint-Lazare (August 7), VIII, 78; program aims at making all priests qualified for both missions and seminaries, VIII, 90, 91, 93; XII, 234–35.

1660: Consecration of Bishop of Oloron (April 11) and Bishop of Chalon (May 9) in Saint-Lazare church, VIII, 339, 344.

Seigneury, property, dependencies, revenues; jurisdiction of bailiff, I, 379; see Le Gras (Michel); justice, II, 151; IV, 158; feudal dues, II, 151; church, XIIIa, 373; Saint-Lazare church exempt from tax on chapels, III, 569; Saint Vincent requests and obtains that it not be numbered among stations of Jubilee (1656), XI, 301; burials, II, 388; in church of Saint-Lazare, III, 39; see Le Bon; new building, XI, 336; small infirmary, II, 585; Saint-Luc Infirmary, XIIIa, 207; masons work continually to repair buildings, VIII, 49; garden, VIII, 81; XI, 228; enclosure of grounds, II, 586, 589, 607; VIII, 119; wall, XI, 228; mills, I, 355; parlor, XII, 19; room to lock up offenders, VII, 225; XII, 54; main building, XI, 236; XII, 242; needy state of house, III, 115; property rentals, II, 341; country house, VIII, 119; Rougemont farm: see Rougemont.

Donations (1640), II, 119, 144: See Sillery (Noël Brulart de); attraction of stay at Saint-Lazare, VI, 532; XI, 228–29; repayment of debts, II, 147–48; its poverty, II, 542, 624; IV, 19, 328–29, 334, 371–72, 450, 454; V, 170, 217; VI, 624, 634; VII, 242; many expenses, takes in little, VI, 486; obligation for individual houses to help Motherhouse, VI, 181; Saint-Lazare owes money to Richelieu house, IV, 321.

Monks of old Saint-Lazare: those who signed contract of union of priory to Congregation of the Mission, XIIIa, 263; Bull of union guarantees payment of pensions, VII, 359;
XIIIa, 265–69, 285, 290: see also Cousin (Claude), Le Bon, Flamignon, Maheut, Morennes; community: fidelity of Brothers to particular examen, X, 485; Brother doorkeepers, I, 478.

Some entries into Internal Seminary, I, 304; number of seminarians, I, 528; II, 360, 541; III, 108; V, 75; VI, 257, 620; VII, 27; number increases, II, 144; VI, 162, 612–13; seminary begins to fill up, V, 241; rather full, V, 574; full, VI, 162, 265; gift of Commander de Sillery to Saint-Lazare for Internal Seminary, II, 144; seminarians form association to encourage devotion to Blessed Virgin, III, 438; examination of seminarians by Superior General and Assistants, XIIIa, 372; seminarians no longer permitted to go into town, good results of prohibition, V, 349–50; seminarian’s time prolonged six months because of disobedience: see Boucher (Philippe-Ignace); directors of Internal Seminary: see Alméras (René the younger), Dehorgny, Delespiney, Dufour (Claude), Jolly (Edme), La Salle (Jean de).

Advice of Saint Vincent to students, XI, 23–24, 115–17; XII, 57–58; directors of students, IV, 355, 528; XIIIa, 372; professors: see Crowley [Cruoly], Damiens, Dufour, McEnery [Ennery], Éveillard, Gilles, Guillot, La Brière, Marthe, Watebled (Pierre); number of students, I, 528; II, 433; IV, 528; V, 76; VI, 267, 277, 620; VII, 555; VIII, 38, 92; they go to Bons-Enfants for theology (1639), I, 528; theology taught at Saint-Lazare (1642), II, 360; author explained without dictating to students, II, 240–41, 269–70; textbooks: see Bécan, Binsfeld; examinations, XIIIa, 372; theological debates, II, 251, 433; training in preaching, XIIIa, 373; decision that students no longer communicate with older confreres, XIIIa, 372; on class days, recreation taken in garden, not in enclosure, XI, 187; outings and vacations, VIII, 119; quarrel among students, XII, 53–54; death of student: see Jamain; five new priests (March 1651), IV, 168; 35 priests at Saint-Lazare (March 1652), IV, 329; patients in infirmary, II, 237; IV, 425, 429, 473, 477; VIII, 118–19, 129, 189, 395, 397, 462; only one student is ill, V, 610; Missionaries worn out from work of missions, VI, 382.

Exercises and customs: order of day, I, 554; Archbishop of Paris requires recitation of Divine Office, XIIIa, 278, 291; at Saint-Lazare, not very faithful to Office in common, XII, 269–71, 287, 348; recited poorly, XII, 264, 269; Saint Vincent does not agree to having confreres wear amice and domino in Saint-Lazare church, I, 136; but accepts chanting Solemn Mass and Vespers on Sundays and feast days, I, 137; XII, 264, 270; hour for High Mass on Sundays, XIIIa, 372; poverty of vestments, II, 310.
Repetition of Prayer, Conferences, Meals, Reading at table: see these words; list of conferences given at Saint-Lazare 1650–60, XII, 405–38; outsiders go into refectory on their own, as if invited, XI, 101; recreations, V, 384; Councils, XII, 120; Saint Vincent sometimes consults senior confreres, XII, 234; training sessions in Preaching, Catechism, Controversy, Cases of Conscience, Moral Theology, Administration of Sacraments, conferences on Holy Scripture: see these words; Community retreats, I, 216, 289, 304, 331, 587; II, 337; V, 447; VII, 304; in several groups, III, 246; X, 509; canonical visitations, II, 113, 118, 127, 129, 237.

Missionaries at Saint-Lazare wear rosary on belt, III, 376; bell is rung to announce arrival of visitor, IV, 221; someone makes rounds to ask each one what is needed, X, 231, 242; XI, 155; XII, 320; practices of courtesy and mutual respect customary at Saint-Lazare, IX, 121, 126; prevailing practice to assure fidelity to prayer, X, 477–78; current affairs not discussed, II, 45; reserve with which topics are discussed, III, 327; IV, 352–53.

Ministries: missions - V, 109, 363, 584, 588, 595, 598, 610, 627; VI, 277, 382; VII, 73, 74, 84, 92, 125, 148, 481; VIII, 230.

Retreat ministry: retreatants, I, 159, 204, 214, 293; II, 28, 482; VIII, 61, 124, 488, 490, 496, 512, 522, 549; XI, 146, 200; XII, 138, 256–57; XIIIa, 195; mention of conference, XII, 437; see also Machon, Pavillon; retreatants received free of charge, XI, 13; good food must be provided for boarders, XII, 386; Claude de Chandenier offers Saint-Pourçain Priory to Saint Vincent to help with retreat expenses, VII, 314; advice for retreat directors, XII, 138–39; XI, 142–48; large number of retreatants at Saint-Lazare, XI, 12, 214; coming from farthest part of Champagne, XI, 16; Bishops, Chief Justice, Doctor come for retreat, I, 159; XI, 200; soldiers, XI, 12, 15; many priests, XI, 13; Community members and others discerning vocation, XI, 13, 15; young Lutheran girl, in footman’s attire, comes to make retreat, I, 294; good results of retreats, II, 288; XI, 13, 15, 214–15; XIIIa, 149; cordiality of Saint-Lazare house contributed to edification and sometimes to conversion, IX, 121; dedication to Saint Vincent of Ten Meditations of retreatant at Saint-Lazare, XIIIa, 148.

Retreats for ordinands: Archbishop of Paris requires all ordinands to make preparatory retreat at Saint-Lazare, I, 181, 255, 516; XIIIa, 278–79, 291–92, 298, 413; not only those of his diocese, but, in general, all those of kingdom who receive Orders in Paris, II, 36; no exception for those with degrees, I, 516; extends this to clerics who present themselves for Minor Orders, III, 235; Bishop of Beauvais endeavors to
have Bishops close to Paris send ordinands to Saint-Lazare, I, 531; ordinations at Saint-Lazare, III, 137; IV, 320; number and length of ordination retreats annually; average number of retreatants, VII, 314; VIII, 124; exceptionally, none for June 1656, V, 622, 623, 627; work with ordinands at beginning and end of Lent 1654, V, 110.

Mention of certain retreats, I, 235, 237, 293, 498; IV, 256, 292, 341; V, 148, 363, 573, 575, 584, 588, 592, 594; VI, 277, 389; VII, 27, 36, 125, 128, 148, 481, 498, 599; VIII, 124, 221, 230, 536; Noël Brulart de Sillery makes ordination retreat: see Sillery (Noël); among ordinands are Bachelors, Licentiates, and Doctors, I, 516; XI, 9; XII, 22; priories offered to Saint Vincent; revenues will help defray expenses of retreats for ordinands: see Bruyères-le-Chatel, Saint-Aignan (M. de), Saint-Pourçain; Archbishop of Paris comes to see ordinands, I, 471.

Preachers for ordinands, IV, 320, 341; V, 573, 575–76; VII, 27, 125: see Bossuet, Caulet (François-Étienne de), Sevin; directors, IV, 121, 341, 573; V, 588; XI, 143, 146; Saint Vincent obtains Brief of indulgences for ordinands, VII, 498; good results of these retreats, I, 203–04; edification of Carthusian during retreat, III, 204; Saint Vincent entreats community to give good example, XI, 9; Missionaries’ humble, simple way of acting edifies ordinands, XII, 168.

Canon de Mareschal asks Saint Vincent to welcome ordinand for retreat, VIII, 417; Saint informs Chapter of Paris of seminarian on retreat, whom he believes should not be called to Orders, VI, 494; see Ordinands.

Leprosarium: no lepers at Saint-Lazare in 1632, XIIIa, 264; none for long time, I, 249; XIIIa, 410–11; lepers at Saint-Lazare, I, 273.

House of detention: brother of M. Barreau enclosed at Saint-Lazare, V, 149; Saint Vincent refuses mother’s request to incarcerate son on retreat at Saint-Lazare, XIIIa, 195; Marquise d’Esne requests that son be locked up at Saint-Lazare, VIII, 419; escape of detainee, I, 273; Saint Vincent obtains release of M. Demurard’s son, unjustly detained, VII, 619; Parisian magistrate praises good order reigning in house, XI, 17; Saint Vincent recommends ministry to incarcerated, XI, 16–19; XII, 78; complains that boarders are not fed well enough, XI, 299–300; other mention, I, 479.

Asylum for mentally ill: two or three patients in 1632; this, more than anything else, made Saint Vincent stay at Saint-Lazare, XI, 17; Tuesday Conferences, conferences for Ladies of Charity of Hôtel-Dieu: see these words.

Miscellanea: Rumor circulating about Saint-Lazare, I,
petition for compensation for land unlawfully seized, III, 337–38; hospitality for outsiders who came for retreat, but only for eight days, V, 31, 597; VII, 375–76; VIII, 61, 124; exceptions: see Chandenier (Claude and Louis de), Vincy (M. de); servants, IV, 499; fidelity to particular examen, X, 485; meetings of Pastors at Saint-Lazare, I, 201, 214; of Doctors assembled to discuss current questions: see also Jansenism; Motherhouse must serve as model for other houses, XI, 196; Superior of house and its history, VIII, 605; other mentions, I, xxx, 243, 308, 452; X, 559, 581; XIIIa, 110.


Saint-Léonard de Chaumes [Chaulmes], abbey in Vérines (Charente-Maritime) - Saint Vincent assumes lease of abbey, XIIIa, 8; Act of Resignation of abbey by Archbishop of Aix in favor of Saint Vincent, XIIIa, 12–16; legal problem concerning transfer of abbey (May 28, 1611), XIIIa, 17–20; Saint Vincent, Abbot of Saint-Léonard, XIIIa, 20, 24; Act of Resignation of abbey by Saint Vincent in favor of François de Lanson, XIIIa, 42–44; other mention, I, 15.

Saint-Leu, parish in Paris - Saint Vincent plans to give companion to Sister Barbe to help with large number of patients, I, 371; Daughters of Charity serve sick of parish, I, 407; II, 600; III, 60; IX, 206: see Sisters Barbe, Jacqueline, Marthe (Dauteuil); establishment of Charity, XIIIb, 139; Mlle Desbordes, treasurer of Charity: see Desbordes (Mlle); other mentions, II, 48; XIIIb, 206.


Saint-Livrade-sur-Lot, town in Lot-et-Garonne - presence of Benoît Bécu at nearby Notre-Dame-de-la-Rose, II, 57.

Saint-Louis (Congregation), branch of Dominicans in France - See Dominicans.

Saint-Louis, hospital in Paris - Filled with plague-stricken, I, 114–15; priest from Saint-Nicolas is taken there, I, 128; Saint Vincent worries about sick Sister there, I, 348; she survives, I, 349; Marguerite Naseau dies there, IX, 64, 66, 194, 473; X, 82; other mentions, I, 188, 241.

Saint-Louis (Jesuits), in Paris - See Jesuits.

Saint-Louis, parish in Paris - IV, 334; XIIIb, 206.

Saint-Louis-des-Français (Community), in Rome - Six Oratorians are part of it, III, 613–14; Saint Vincent fears offending Community by requesting Saint-Yves Church for Rome Missionaries, II, 296, 416, 472; proposal that priests and revenue of Saint-Yves Church, transferred to Saint-Louis,
XIIIa, 332; be transferred to Congregation of the Mission, XIIIa, 332–33.

**Saint-Luc (M. de)** - Person suggested to discuss dangers of Huguenots in Montauban, IV, 457–58; sent with army to Montauban to repress advances of Huguenots, VIII, 257.


**Saint-Malo**, town in Ille-et-Vilaine - Bishops: see Achille de Harlay de Sancy, Ferdinand de Neufville; Pastor: see Guillaume Le Gouverneur; Saint-Malo Seminary: see Saint-Méen; Daughters of Charity requested for hospital, IV, 298; V, 628; VI, 75; slaves from Saint-Malo, V, 327, 404; VII, 519; merchants of Saint-Malo, VIII, 290, 565; other mentions, XIIIa, 369, 397, 424. See also **Plancoët** (Notre-Dame de).

**Saint-Mamès** (Chapter), in Langres - Proceedings against Oratorians regarding Saint-Nicolas de Grosse-Sauve Priory, XIIIa, 67.

**Saint-Mandé (Jérôme de l’Arche, Seigneur de)** - III, 253.

**Saint-Mandé (Mlle de)**, Lady of Charity - III, 262.

**Saint-Mandé (Marie de Fortia, Mme de)**, Lady of Charity, wife of Jérôme de Saint-Mandé - Support for ministry of Foundlings, III, 253–54; IV, 193–94.

**Saint-Marc** - Prior, VIII, 197, 218.

**Saint-Marceau [Saint-Marcel]**, faubourg in Paris - Confraternity of Charity, V, 243; possible house there for foundlings, IV, 177; other mention, I, 427; IV, 177.


**Saint-Martin**, abbey in Pontoise - Saint Vincent visits Archbishop of Paris there, XIIIa, 211.

**Saint-Martin**, church in Montmirail - XIIIa, 63.

**Saint-Martin** (César de and Louis de) - Executors of Saint Vincent’s will, XIIIa, 99–100.

**Saint-Martin** (Jean de), Councillor at Presidial Court of Dax, brother of Canon de Saint-Martin - Contacts with Saint Vincent, I, 15–16; in Paris, I, 58; saint sends him small picture, I, 332; asks help to provide for needs of his family, I, 84–85; XIIIa, 76; two letters from Saint Vincent concerning captivity in Tunis found among papers, I, 1; VIII, 313; other mentions, I, 412; IV, 467, 469.

**Saint-Martin** (Fr. de), Canon of Dax - Biographical data, V, 569; VIII, 313; XI, 298; correspondence with Saint Vincent concerning captivity letters, I, 1; VIII, 313; Bro. Ducournau
writes him on same subject, VIII, 599; in Paris, I, 85; assists Saint Vincent’s family, IV, 515; V, 569; XI, 298.

**Saint-Martin (Fr. de)**, Chaplain of King of Poland - VI, 5.

**Saint-Martin (M. de)** - Lays claim to Archdeaconry of Alet, II, 221.

**Saint-Martin**, parish in Buenens - XIIIa, 44, 46, 47–48, 57.

**Saint-Martin**, parish in Paris - Daughters of Charity serving poor of parish, V, 579; VI, 66: see Jeanne (Sister).

**Saint-Martin**, priory in Dreux - Offered to Saint Vincent, V, 536–37.

**Saint-Martin**, priory in Ham - VI, 438.

**Saint-Martin**, roadstead near La Rochelle - Departure of ships, VI, 12, 15, 224.

**Saint-Martin d’Agès (M. de)**, son of Jean de Saint-Martin, Councillor - Discovers among father’s papers two letters in which Saint Vincent writes of captivity in Tunis, I, 1; VIII, 313; in Paris, XIIIa, 76.

**Saint Mary Major**, Basilica in Rome - Papal Briefs issued from there, XIIIa, 419, 482.

**Saint-Maur (Benedictines of)** - Bishop of Saint-Malo asked General of Benedictines to put reformed monks into Saint-Méen Abbey, but he lacked subjects, III, 54; question of naming General to act as agent with regard to differences between Sainte-Geneviève Abbey and Chancelade, IV, 68; Saint Vincent writes to Superior General about Saint-Ouen affair, IV, 197; Benedictines raise opposition to union of conventual table of Saint-Méen Abbey: see Saint-Méen; Reformed Benedictines of Brittany and Lorraine are ordered to unite with Saint-Maur, II, 307; Saint Vincent writes to Fr. Jolly about difficulties in this affair, VII, 162; other mention, III, 383.

**Saint-Maur-les-Fossés**, town near Paris - Fr. de Mesgrigny goes there with Fr. Brandon, II, 38.

**Saint-Maurice**, island in Indian Ocean, today Mauritius - IV, 444.

**Saint-Médard**, parish in Paris - Daughters of Charity minister there, V, 579; other mention, XIIIb, 206.

**Saint-Méen**, town in Ille-et-Vilaine - Postulants, III, 336; Abbot of Mouzon in Saint-Méen, IV, 522, 577; Priests of the Mission ministering in Saint-Méen: letters of saint to Missionaries, II, 621; IV, 356; V, 613; VII, 44, 524, 577: see Bourdet (Jean), Codoing, Thibault (Louis), Serre, Plunket; of Saint-Méen
Missionaries to Saint Vincent: see Serre; mention of letter from Missionary to Saint Vincent, V, 613.

Foundation of Saint-Méen Seminary, under direction of Priests of Mission, with conventual revenue of Benedictine abbey, II, 621; III, 51, 111; Benedictines raise opposition, II, 621; Parlement of Rennes sides with them, III, 111; Saint Vincent prefers to lose it than to go to court, II, 621; in face of entreaties of Bishop of Saint-Malo, and so as not to reveal his motive, he asks his priests not to abandon abbey, III, 33; approves of and justifies rights of Bishop of Saint-Malo, III, 42–44, 52–55, 111–13; VII, 162; misunderstanding by S. Ropartz, III, 115; Priests of the Mission expelled from abbey by Parlement of Rennes; proceedings to reestablish them; King’s Council sets aside decision of Parlement and reinstates Missionaries, III, 12–13, 25, 26, 33, 43, 51; Bishop interdicts Saint-Méen Church; forbids people from entering, under penalty of excommunication, as long as Benedictines stay there, III, 33; Saint Vincent writes to Fr. Bourdet, Superior of seminary, to remain at his post; Fr. Bourdet goes off, leaving Fr. de Beaumont there alone, III, 42; abbey invaded by order of Parlement of Rennes; Fr. de Beaumont seized and put into prison in leg irons; Saint Vincent asks Chief Justice of Parlement of Rennes for his release, III, 53; release of Fr. de Beaumont, III, 53, 56, 65; Missionaries reinstated in abbey by King’s officers, III, 83, 94, 110.

Proceedings in Rome to obtain union of conventual revenues of abbey to seminary, III, 110–13; VI, 365, 451; VII, 635; approval of union, VII, 219; text of Bulls, XIIIa, 423–29; Procurator General of Benedictines opposes sending them, VII, 162; Saint Vincent has Bulls; plans to send them to Dol, VII, 252; proclamation of Bulls, VII, 411.

Strained relations between Bishop of Saint-Malo and Missionaries, III, 115; Saint Vincent reprimands Louis Serre, Superior, for having promised six months’ hospitality in seminary to former Rector of Mordec, V, 597; order for Divine Office, XII, 268; Missionaries have obligation of reciting Office in choir and of chanting High Mass several times a week, in addition to Sundays and feast days, XII, 270; missions: V, 109, 628; VI, 302; VII, 131, 486; seminary is for “young boys,” III, 372; chant and ceremonies taught there, VII, 524, 578; number of seminarians, III, 175; VII, 44; Missionaries hear confessions in their church because of pilgrims, IV, 313.

Fr. Bourdet, Superior, agrees to serve at Notre-Dame de Plancoët chapel; Saint Vincent reprimands him for this, II, 656; serving this chapel impedes ministries; Saint Vincent urges Fr. Codoing to continue both missions and seminary,
enlisting, when needed, help of priests from outside, III, 141; plan for Internal Seminary for postulants from Brittany, VII, 120; canonical visitation by Fr. Portail, II, 663, 666, 668; III, 84; by Saint Vincent, III, 409, 418, 419, 424; by Fr. Berthe, V, 502; VI, 382; by Fr. Dehorgny, VIII, 131.

Sick Missionaries, IV, 320, 372; assignments and changes, III, 457; VI, 527–28; list of Superiors and history of house, VIII, 613; Saint-Méen Missionaries: see Beaumont, Bourdet (Jean), Bureau (Beaure), Caset (Michel), Codoing, Goret, Guy (Bro.), Joseph (Bro.), Laïné (Pierre), Le Boysne, Patriarche, Plunket, Rivet (François), Serre, Servin, Thibault (Louis), Turbot, White [Le Blanc] (George); other mention, II, 664.

Saint-Merri [Saint-Médéric], parish in Paris - Fr. Duhamel, Pastor, IV, 593; establishment of Charity, XIIIb, 139; establishment of Daughters of Charity, II, 600; III, 60; other mentions, I, 267; XIIIa, 8, 16; XIIIb, 206.

Saint-Mesmes (Marquis de) - Member of association against dueling, V, 617.

Saint-Michel (Order) - Philippe-Emmanuel de Gondi was knight of this Order, I, 40.

Saint-Michel, section of Toulouse - Fr. De Sergis was being asked to give examination there, I, 518.

Saint-Mihiel, town in Meuse - Terrible misery; distribution of aid by Missionaries, II, 30, 46, 72–73, 93, 243–44; gratitude of authorities, II, 408; journey of Fr. Lambert to Saint-Mihiel, II, 324.


Saint-Nicaise, abbey in Reims - VIII, 29.

Saint-Nicolas, abbey in Angers - Abbé de Saint-Cyran establishes reform there, XIIIa, 131.

Saint-Nicolas, chapel in Montmirail - Establishment of Charity there, XIIIb, 32.

Saint-Nicolas, house in Rome - Lodging Missionaries there is discussed, VII, 268–69.

Saint-Nicolas, village in Lorraine - Birthplace of Marguerite François, XIIIb, 118.

Saint-Nicolas Community [Nicolaïtes] - Founded by Fr. Bourdoise, XI, 185; members do not take vows, XIIIa, 376; priest of Saint-Nicolas hospitalized with plague, I, 128; letter from Saint Vincent to Community, I, 535; Ambassador of
Turkey requests Priests of the Mission or of Saint-Nicolas, I, 246; aid to destitute in environs of Paris during Fronde, IV, 473, 520; boarders of Community, I, 472, 535; II, 174–75; inherit furnishings of Archbishop of Trabzon, XIIIa, 196; have large number of holy functions, V, 221; staff elementary schools, XII, 138; direct seminary, XII, 234; practical formation given, VII, 268; X, 502; XIIIa, 201; Saint Vincent’s esteem for this Community, II, 175; V, 221; XI, 185–86; XIIIa, 201; Michel Le Gras in Saint-Nicolas Seminary: see Le Gras (Michel); other mentions, I, 178, 536, 549, 573; XIIIb, 392.

Saint-Nicolas-de-Champvant - See Champvant.

Saint-Nicolas de Grosse-Sauve, priory in Langres diocese - Power of Attorney for Saint Vincent to take possession, XIIIa, 66.

Saint-Nicolas-des-Champs, parish in Paris - Fr. Pillé, non-beneficed priest at Saint-Nicolas-des-Champs, II, 365; Daughters of Charity here faithful to hour of rising, X, 477; other mentions, I, 64; XIIIa, 15.

Saint-Nicolas-du-Chardonnet, parish in Paris - Pastors: see Féret, Froger; assistance to galley convicts given by parish, I, 168; 1,500 parishioners did not make Easter duty in 1648, III, 321; mission for refugees, IV, 399; seminary, XIIIa, 201. Confraternity of Charity, I, 69, 72, 85–86, 95–96, 175, 188, 235, 286, 533; IX, 166; XIIIb, 139; Regulations, I, 96, 114, 281; Marguerite Naseau served in Charity, IX, 194, 473; text of Regulations, XIIIb, 99–102; Saint Vincent thinks of entrusting ministry with convicts to this Charity, I, 168; Daughters of Charity at Saint-Nicolas, I, 320; II, 600; III, 60; IV, 159; IX, 8: see Angiboust (Barbe), Dalmagne; their “room,” I, 327, 337, 348, 386; Saint Vincent advises avoiding renting house that previously served as Motherhouse of Sisters, I, 340; Sisters are punctual for time of rising, X, 477; other mentions, I, 115, 242, 300, 534; VI, 547; XIIIa, 76, 144.

Saint-Nizier, church in Mâcon - XIIIb, 68, 69, 72, 77.

Saint-Nom-de-Jésus (Confraternity) - Union of two Confraternities of Saint-Nom-de-Jésus and of Charity of Montreuil-sous-Bois, I, 102; XIIIb, 94.

Saint-Nom-la-Bretèche, village in Yvelines - Saint Vincent invites Fr. Belin to catechize and hear confessions there, I, 269–70.

Sant’Onofrio - See Cardinal Barberini (Antonio).

Saint-Ouen, abbey in Rouen - Saint Vincent, named Vicar-General of Comte de Richelieu, Abbot of Saint-Ouen, during
detention of latter, IV, 197; in this capacity, he presents Pastors for parishes which depend on abbey, VI, 310.

**Saint-Ouen-l’Aumône**, town in Val-d’Oise - See Alix (Michel).

**Saint-Pandelon**, hamlet in Landes - Fr. Brin in Saint-Pandelon, IV, 467.

**Saint-Pardoux-la-Chapelle**, town in Dordogne - Saint-Pardoux Abbey, II, 489, 508.

**Saint-Paul** (Anne de Caumont, Comtesse de) - Edifying death, XI, 108.

**Saint-Paul** (Charles de Paris, Comte de) Abbot, son of Duchesse de Longueville - Biographical data, V, 382.

**Saint-Paul** (Congregation of Clerks Regular) - See Guérin (Juste).

**Saint-Paul** (Fr. de), Augustinian - Saint Vincent asks Abbot of Sainte-Geneviève to welcome him in monastery for a month, III, 487–88.

**Saint-Paul**, parish in Gascony - Saint Vincent had property in this area, XIIIa, 76, 99.

**Saint-Paul**, parish in Paris - Pastors: see Hameau (André), Mazure (Guillaume), Mazure (Nicolas); large parish, with many sick; Ladies are negligent, I, 283; establishment of Charity, XIIIb, 139; condition of Charity, XIIIb, 247; other mention, I, 233; establishment of Daughters of Charity, II, 600; III, 60; Sisters have great deal of work, X, 469; XIIIb, 247–48; faithful to meditation, X, 468; rise at four o’clock, X, 477; Saint Vincent asks Saint Louise to visit them, I, 312; situation at Saint-Paul, I, 376, 378; Saint Louise can expect nothing but trouble and difficulty with Sisters at Saint-Paul, I, 401; Pastor wants them totally dependent on him, I, 533; great number of poor and sick served by Sisters during Fronde, IV, 400, 401; Saint Vincent agrees to their taking into their house Fr. Perraud’s sister to teach her how to write, V, 135; change of personnel, II, 655; XIIIb, 302; Daughters of Charity who minister in parish: see Sisters Chesneau, Dauteuil (Marthe), Hardemont, Jeanne, Marguerite, Marie, Martin (Élisabeth), Trumeau; other mentions, I, 388, 411; III, 471; IX, 8.

**Saint-Paul-Trois-Châteaux**, town in Drôme - Bishop: see Jacques-Adhémar de Monteil.

**Saint Peter’s [Saint-Pierre]**, Church in Rome - Edict issued from there, XIIIa, 23; Bulls issued from there: Bull of Erection of Congregation of the Mission, XIIIa, 304; Bull confirming union of Saint-Lazare Priory to Congregation of the Mission, XIIIa, 416, 486; Bull uniting Saint-Méen Abbey to seminary, XIIIa, 429; Chapter, VII, 629; Canon, VIII, 349.
Saint-Pierre, church in Mâcon - XIIIb, 74, 76, 78.

Saint-Pierre-de-Bouguenais, commune in Loire-Atlantique - M. Étienne hears Mass there, VIII, 557.

Saint-Pierre-de-Mézières - See Fr. Gérard, chaplain.

Saint-Pierre-de-Montmagneris, priory - Union with Agen Seminary, IV, 539.

Saint-Pourçain-sur-Sioule, town in Allier - Resignation of abbey by Louis de Chandenier, in favor of Congregation of the Mission, V, 368; he is asked to present successor to recently deceased lieutenant of judge of Saint-Pourçain, V, 596; Saint Vincent sends to Claude de Chandenier models of annuities for Saint-Pourçain Priory, V, 549; bailiffs, VI, 93; Saint Vincent inquires about judge’s request, VI, 93–94.

Louis de Chandenier offers priory to Saint-Lazare to help defray expenses of retreats for ordinands, VII, 314; Edme Menestier, titular incumbent of priory, VI, 401–02; VIII, 116; taking possession, VI, 38; steps taken in Rome for union of priory to Congregation of the Mission, VI, 402, 482, 494, 629; VII, 38, 48; Bull of union, VII, 48, 239, 318; Bishop of Clermont requests, in return for acquiescence, commitment of continual, permanent mission in diocese; Saint Vincent proposes instead mission in Saint-Pourçain every five years, VII, 314; fulmination of Bull, VII, 252, 313, 517; saint fears necessary formalities were not fulfilled in fulmination, VII, 319–20, 321, 360; thanks Fr. Jolly for information received on this point, VII, 628; steps taken in view of new fulmination, VIII, 78–79, 116.

Saint-Preuil, village in Charente - Union of Saint-Preuil parish to Saintes Seminary, IV, 559–60; V, 101; VIII, 612; a Pastor asks to exchange his parish with that of Saint-Preuil; Saint Vincent refuses, V, 538–39; agrees that Superior of Saintes Seminary should not allow anything to be lost from his rights on benefice of Saint-Preuil, VI, 398.


Saint-Quentin, town in Aisne - Wretched situation of inhabitants, IV, 111, 260, 301; V, 378–79; X, 190–91; assistance of Ladies of Charity for poor, VI, 454, 502–03; XII, 368; XIIIb, 428; by Missionaries: see Le Soudier (Jacques), Parre; Lieutenant-General of Saint-Quentin thanks Saint Vincent for charity, V, 378; Confraternity of Charity, XI, 306; enclosing poor of Saint-Quentin is discussed, VI, 503; sermons of heretics (Huguenots), VIII, 457, 540; mail coach, VIII, 453; other mentions, V, 60; VIII, 94, 350.
Saint-Remy, church in Amiens - Saint Vincent sends letter to Jean Bécu in care of organist-chaplain of Notre-Dame, residing near there, I, 490.

Saint-Remy (François de), Archdeacon of Langres - Advises his brother Pierre to dedicate thesis in philosophy to Saint Vincent; saint dissuades him, IV, 219; saint responds to one of his letters, II, 313; thanks him for sending pamphlet, IV, 241.


Saint-Roch, church in Warsaw - Giving this benefice to Warsaw Missionaries is discussed, VII, 264, 474.

Saint-Roch, parish in Paris - Pastors: see Coignet, Rousse; Saint Vincent still unable to give any Daughters of Charity to Pastor, II, 209; Pastor sends Sisters away, IV, 7; fear of new dismissal, V, 427–28; Confraternity of Charity, IV, 217; behavior of Sister, VII, 279, 280, 286; other mentions, IV, 216; VIII, 512; XIIIb, 206.

Saint-Sauveur, church in Melun - Privileged altar, VII, 45.

Saint-Sauveur, parish in Paris - Confraternity of Charity, I, 95–96, 114, 138, 317; V, 641; IX, 193; XIIIb, 139; established in 1630, IX, 166, 193, 472; Regulations, I, 281, 296; XIIIb, 95, 97; Saint Louise studies Regulations, I, 294–95; Marguerite Naseau placed at service of Ladies: see Naseau; Daughters of Charity of Saint-Sauveur, II, 600; III, 60; rebellion of Sisters, I, 534; see Sisters Jeanne, Marie, Nicole; other mention, I, 128; IX, 194; XIIIa, 71, 75; XIIIb, 206.


Saint-Sauveur-sur-École, village in Seine-et-Marne - VI, 579.

Saint-Sépulcre, priory in Annecy - Steps taken for union of priory to Annecy Seminary; Saint Vincent thinks Fr. Le Vazeux has moved too quickly, VI, 331–32; difficulties, VII, 40; Saint Vincent asks to abandon negotiations begun in Court of Rome, VII, 406, 411; Prior’s resignation is “null and void,” VII, 498.

Saint-Séverin, parish in Paris - VIII, 502; XIIIb, 206.

Saint-Simon (Louise de Crussol, Marquise de) - III, 357.

Saint-Souplet, village in Marne - Defeat of Turenne nearby; Missionaries bury bodies, IV, 150; have grain brought in to feed poor, IV, 264; Daughters of Charity serve poor there, IV, 169.
Saint-Sulpice (Community) - Steps taken in Rome for approval of priests of Saint-Sulpice, VI, 420; Saint Vincent has no objection to their forming Congregation, but does not approve taking name of Mission, VI, 135; members do not take vows, XIIIa, 376; aim to establish seminaries, usually in large cities, V, 221; their praise, V, 221; VI, 197; Saint Vincent denies that they intend to establish themselves in Lyons, VI, 330; address of Saint Vincent to Sulpicians on death of their Founder, XIIIa, 184.

Saint-Sulpice, parish in Paris - Pastors: see Olier; at Easter time 1648, Communions were 3,000 fewer than usual, III, 321; passion for dueling rages in parish, V, 616; oath taken in Saint-Sulpice Church by anti-dueling league, V, 617; Confraternity of Charity, I, 105, 109; XIIIb, 139; composed of “good Princesses and great Ladies,” IX, 97; meeting of Ladies, II, 475; Ladies are fond of Sister Jeanne, I, 450–51.

Daughters of Charity at Saint-Sulpice, I, 535; II, 600; III, 560; Barbe Angiboust entrusted with visiting them, I, 320; Sisters badly treated, II, 188; gentlemen meddling in Charity hold them in contempt and suspicion, II, 286, 291; make them take remedies to sick who are not of Charity, II, 291; confusion of Sisters, II, 302; their number, II, 327; IV, 420; very busy, X, 469; Saint Louise complains that Pastor wants refugee girls to help Sisters, IV, 420; missioning of Sisters, II, 327, 328; sick Sisters, II, 300, 327; IV, 416, 420; not very faithful to meditation because of large number of patients, X, 469; Sisters at Saint-Sulpice: see Sisters Anne, Catherine, Gesseaume (Henriette), Lepeintre, Maurice; other mentions, I, 109, 559; XIIIa, 9, 49; XIIIb, 206.

Saint-Sulpice (Seminary) - Beginnings, II, 308; established by Fr. Olier, VI, 295; Sulpicians strive to enlighten minds of students, XIIIa, 201; renewal of clerical promises, XII, 335; guests at seminary subject to house rules, VIII, 62; students: see La Pérouse (Prior of), Bausset (M.); retreat of M. Demurard’s son, VII, 619; documents preserved in seminary archives, I, 324, 577; II, 345, 446, 474, 560, 606; III, 233, 234, 292; XIIIb, 411; other mention, XII, 234.

Saint-Thibault, parish in Joigny - Pastor is witness to establishment of Charity, XIIIb, 65.

Saint-Thomas (Marchese di) - See San Tommaso.

Saint Thomas Aquinas (Sisters of) [Dominicans] - Saint Vincent thinks it contrary to aims of Company for confreres to hear confessions of Dominican nuns, I, 323; directed by Fr. de Blampignon, VII, 126; austerities, X, 80, 88–89; aim of Institute is to chant praises of God and to serve neighbor
when they can, X, 92; Mlle d’Atri in Dominican convent, I, 462; other mention, X, 287.

**Saint-Thomas-du-Louvre** (Deanery) - Bossuet is there, VIII, 525.


**Saint-Vallier**, commune in Drôme - Confraternity of Charity, XIIIb, 5.

**Saint Victor** - Foundling Home, I, 532.

**Saint-Victor**, abbey in Marseilles - Novices live with Marseilles Missionaries: see **Marseilles**; other mentions, XIIIa, 366, 479.

**Saint-Victor**, abbey in Paris - Abbey gives complete independence to houses of Order, which until then were united to it, I, 149; XIIIa, 264, 479; Saint Vincent meets with Archbishop of Paris there, I, 241.

**Saint-Victor** (Canons Regular) - Claims on Saint-Lazare Priory: see **Saint-Lazare**.

**Saint-Victor-de-Buthon**, village in Eure-et-Loir - Commander de Sillery invites Pastor to become monk of Knights of Malta, I, 454–55.

**Saint-Vincent**, church in Mâcon, XIIIb, 75.

**Saint-Vincent**, abbey in Rueil - Saint Vincent promises to speak to Queen about abbey, IV, 246.

**Saint-Vincent Island**, at Cape Verde - Stay of Fr. Nacquart on island; finds Portuguese Catholics there, III, 330, 540.

**Saint-Vivien**, parish near La Rochelle (Charente-Maritime) - On leaving Congregation, Fr. Vageot obtains letters of appointment to Saint-Vivien, V, 426.

**Saint-Yaguen**, village in Landes - III, 245.

**Saint-Yves-des-Bretons**, parish in Rome - Historical note, II, 295; steps taken to confer parish on Rome Missionaries; Oratorians oppose it: see **Rome**; report on this church, XIIIa, 332.

**Sainte-Baume**, in commune of Plan d’Aups (Var) - Mission nearby, VI, 260–61; pilgrimage of Saint Vincent, IX, 482.

**Sainte-Beuve** (M. de), bailiff - XIIIa, 478.


**Sainte-Colombe**, abbey in Saint-Denis (Yonne) - Disagreement of Abbot with Fr. Get, VI, 264, 273, 279; other mention, V, 201.

**Sainte-Croix**, parish in Nantes - Assistant is kind to Sister Nicole Haran, VII, 473.

**Sainte-Croix** - Benefice in Lyons, XIIIa, 49.
Sainte-Croix (Fr. Bonaventure de), slave in Algiers - Ransomed; in Genoa, VIII, 319.

Sainte-Croix (Marcel) - See Santacroce.

Sainte-Croix, parish in Warsaw - See Holy Cross.

Sainte-Geneviève (Canons Regular) - Reform of Congregation, VI, 122; Canons are seigneurs of Auteuil, VIII, 465; Saint Vincent writes to Rome on behalf of Order, II, 105–06; steps taken by him so Queen might agree to resignation by Cardinal de La Rochefoucauld of title and possession of Saint-Geneviève Abbey in favor of Canons Regular, II, 509; XII, 360; Rule among them to uphold opinions of Saint Augustine, III, 328; opposition to establishment of Congregation of Chancelade, II, 429; III, 83, 163, 340, 341, 586–92; IV, 136, 162, 247–48, 272; VII, 318; claims to Saint-Lazare Priory, IV, 297; VII, 261, 326; retreatants sent to Saint-Lazare, XI, 377; see also Blanchart, Faure, La Rochefoucauld (Cardinal).

Saint-Geneviève (Congregation of France) - See Sconin, Antoine.

Sainte-Geneviève, library in Paris - I, xxxii; XII, 236.

Sainte-Geneviève Nuns, in Angers - II, 223, 224.

Sainte-Marie, island near Madagascar - Language, climate, population; colony of France, III, 556, 582–83; cruelty of mothers, III, 552; ships make frequent journey from Madagascar to Île Sainte-Marie, V, 280; Frs. de Bellebarbe, Dufour, and Prévost on island: see these names; desire to make settlement there, VI, 230.

Sainte-Marie (Congregation) - See Visitation Nuns.

Sainte-Marie-de-Bellecour, commune - II, 245.


Sainte-Marie-Madeleine, monastery in Paris - Historical note, I, 187; II, 200; X, 124–25; troubles and unrest of Visitation nuns there, II, 200–02; Saint Vincent at Madeleine, I, 187, 234, 260; X, 124; for canonical visitation, I, 272; XIIIa, 101; to hold chapter, I, 310; to ask Superior to receive penitent in monastery, III, 302–03; Saint Louise asks Saint Vincent about speaking to priest there, II, 593; chapel built on model of chapel in Loreto, XIIIb, 296; drawbacks of having two categories of penitents, V, 320–21; Saint Vincent fears that new Father Superior may be given too much authority, III, 528–29; Mother Superiors of monastery: see Alorge, Bollain, Turpin (Marie-Euphrosine);
other mentions, I, 367, 369; VII, 272; VIII, 292–93; X, 190; XIIIb, 392, 441. See also Maupeou (Madeleine).

**Sainte-Marie-Madeleine-de Limouron**, Benedictine priory - XIIIa, 266.

**Sainte-Marthe** (Hospital Sisters) - House in Reims, V, 102; proposed foundation in Sedan, VIII, 13.

**Sainte-Marthe** (M. de) - I, 418.

**Sainte-Menehould**, town in Marne - Daughters of Charity nurse wounded soldiers during siege, V, 65; X, 519.


**Sainte-Reine**, commune in Haute-Saône - VIII, 388.

**Sainte-Vautrude** (Canonesses of) - VIII, 597.

**Saintes**, town in Charente-Maritime - Bishops: see Jacques-Raoul de La Guibourgère, Louis de Bassompierre; clerical conferences, II, 660; Fronde in Saintes, IV, 278, 291, 320, 334; possible sojourn of King, VIII, 343; governor: see Pernes (Louis de); heresy has dried up priestly vocations in Saintes diocese and left bad impression among Catholics, VII, 356; missions, II, 360; abbey: see Saint-Léonard-de-Chaumes; Saintes Missionaries: letters from Saint Vincent, II, 658, 659; III, 600, 614; IV, 30, 131, 278, 591; V, 425, 452; VI, 564; VII, 2, 355, 425; VIII, 64, 125: see Daveroult, Dufour (Claude), Gautier (Denis), Fleury (Antoine), Rivet (Louis), Thibault (Louis), Vageot, Watebled (Pierre); Bishop has Missionaries come to Saintes to rest, II, 299.

Fr. Blatiron assigned to Saintes, II, 359–60, 395; great poverty of house, II, 519; Saint-Preuil Priory united to establishment: see Saint-Preuil; priory offered by Fr. Maurisse, IV, 388; Fr. Louis Rivet takes possession of Fr. Martin’s benefice, VIII, 128, 150; dispute with Chevalier d’Albret about tithes: see Albre (Chevalier d’); debtors of establishment are not paying, VII, 99; Saint Vincent encourages Superior to remain in house despite troubles of Fronde, IV, 278; instructs him on manner of welcoming King, if he visits seminary, VIII, 343.

Missions, III, 172; V, 494, 625; VII, 575; VIII, 324; expectations of Canons concerning missions to be given in parishes dependent on Chapter, VI, 268; auxiliaries of Saintes Missionaries in missions, VI, 316; VIII, 150; seminary, II, 257, 659; III, 172; V, 452–53, 494; VI, 506; VII, 2, 72, 426; number of seminarians, V, 626; VI, 444; XII, 60; teaching of chant, VII, 138; Saint Vincent recommends that priests sent by Vicars-General be accepted into seminary, III, 381–82; Act of Establishment could be used as model for Lorm, IV, 559–60.
Retreat for ordinands, III, 172; Saint Vincent does not want Superior to take boarders in house, VI, 315–16; exception for M. Rassary: see Rassary; and for another priest, VII, 105.

Servants, V, 626; VI, 97; underground noises in house terrify Superior; Saint Vincent tries to reassure him, VI, 96; Superior leaves Company; Saint Vincent explains how to act with regard to him: see Vageot; canonical visitation by Fr. Portail, III, 11, 30–31, 57; by Fr. Lambert, III, 218; by Fr..., V, 422–23; by Fr. Berthe, VI, 444, 504, 505, 537, 563; by Fr. Dehorgny, VIII, 51, 129, 150, 222, 254; retreats of Missionaries, VII, 323; VIII, 127; stay in Saintes of Bro. Christophe Delaunay and two natives from Madagascar, VII, 239, 258–59, 323; of Fr. Étienne, VIII, 564; only one coadjutor Brother in house, VI, 145.

List of Superiors and history of house, VIII, 612; Saintes Missionaries: see Baucher, Bisson, Bréant, Cuissot (Jean), Daveroult, Des Noyelles, Du Chesne (Jean), Dufour (Claude), Fleury (Antoine), Fricourt (Jean de), Gautier (Denis), Gondrée, Guérin (Julien), Jamin, Langlois (Louis), Le Soudier (Samson), Levasseur (David), Lièbe, Perraud, Rivet (Louis), Testacy, Thibault (Louis), Vageot, Watebled (Pierre); other mentions, VIII, 134; XIIIa, 323, 329.

Saintonge, province - Confraternity of Charity, I, 487; abbey ruined during troubles of Fronde, IV, 343; other mentions, I, 543, 545; V, 98.

Saints - Saints are saints because they have made good use of temptations, X, 10; respect due their name, XI, 113; and their relics, XI, 40; they see in God all good works of faithful; comparison with mirrors, XI, 363; have won victory by patience in difficulties and perseverance in holy works, V, 613; All Saints’ Day has more abundant grace because number of intercessors is greater, XI, 382.

Saldanha, bay at Cape of Good Hope - Ship carrying Fr. Nacquart to Madagascar stops there, III, 541; Fr. Mousnier, V, 285; ship carrying Fr. Étienne passes near bay, VIII, 569; King of Saldanha, VIII, 591.

Salé, town in Morocco - Consul of France in Salé asks for Missionaries, II, 678; Saint Vincent agrees, III, 6; chooses Jacques Le Soudier, who sets out, III, 32, 40; Recollect priest arrives ahead of him; Saint Vincent detains Fr. Le Soudier in Marseilles, III, 79, 82, 92–93; at new request from Consul of France, Saint Vincent asks Propaganda to allow him to send Missionaries to Salé; Propaganda gives consent, IV, 301–02, 331–32; learning that Recollects have taken measures to send
priests to Salé, Saint Vincent renounces plan, IV, 331–32; Consuls of France in Salé: see Prat (André), Prat (Henri).


Sales (Comte de) - Present at funeral of Superior of Annecy Missionaries, IV, 536.

Saliboski (M. de), in Warsaw - V, 70.

Salies (Jean du Haut de), Bishop of Lescar - Desires Missionaries for Notre-Dame de Bétharram, VII, 460, 623; VIII, 54; letter to Saint Vincent; saint’s response does not reach him, VIII, 432–33; mention of new letter from Bishop, VIII, 602; Saint Vincent apologizes; explains conditions for accepting Notre-Dame de Bétharram, VIII, 432ff.

Salles (Robert), priest - His death leaves parish of Gamaches deanery in Rouen diocese available for Saint Vincent, XIIIa, 25.

Sallo (Jacques de), sieur de Beauregard - Attorney for Saint Vincent in Luçon, XIIIa, 318–19.

Sallo (Mme de) - Contacts with Saint Vincent, VI, 611.

Salmon (M.) - IV, 551.

Salome, biblical personage who ministered to poor persons under guidance of Mary and Apostles, IX, 18.

Salpêtrière, hospital in Paris - Renovated as shelter for beggars of Paris, V, 53; Saint Louise asks Saint Vincent’s permission to accompany two Sisters there, VI, 380.

Saluce (M. de) - Settlement with Superior of Montmirail, VIII, 218.

Saluces - See Saluzzo.

Saluzzo, town in Piedmont - Saint Vincent allows mission to be given, even though it is episcopal town, VII, 271.

Salvation - Difficult to be saved in place where God does not wish us, V, 540; working for our salvation our first obligation, XII, 68; excellence of vocation of those who devote themselves to salvation of souls, I, 369.
**Salvatoris Nostri**, Bull of Erection of Congregation of the Mission
- Text of Bull, XIIIa, 296–304, 321; not to be shown to outsiders, VI, 63; authentic copy sent to Poland, IV, 383, 398; prohibits parochial work in cities or episcopal towns, IV, 313–14; VI, 111; gives Congregation Blessed Trinity as patron, XI, 172; royal approval of Bull, XIIIa, 321–22; other mentions, I, 140–41, 223, 247, 264, 420, 519; II, 18; III, 247; IV, 360, 368, 395; VI, 519; XIIIa, 315, 403, 407, 417, 419, 454, 456; XIIIb, 120, 139, 141, 144.

**Salve Regina** - Saint Vincent sang this hymn for renegade’s wife in Barbary, I, 8.

**Salviati** (Collège) - Admission of Rector to Internal Seminary in Rome, VI, 451, 525; VII, 55.

**Samson**, biblical personage - His strength, IX, 527.

**Samuel**, Judge of Israel - Prompt obedience, III, 531; reproved Saul for rashness, XII, 86.

**San Giovanni Mercatelli**, parish in Rome - Decision not to accept house, V, 465.

**San Salvatore**, abbey near Rome - II, 530; considered for place of rest for Rome Missionaries, III, 65; Fr. Portail urged to leave there, III, 237; Cardinal Francesco Barberini supported Missionaries there, IV, 43.

**San Sebastián**, town in Spain - VII, 257; VIII, 560.

**Sancey**, village near Troyes; now Saint-Julien (Aube) - Missionaries reside for two years in house leased by Sébastien Gouault, I, 444, 530; Fr. François Dufestel in Sancey; Saint Vincent tells him to await time of ordinands to give retreat there, I, 464; Bishop of Troyes finances house for missions in his diocese and retreats for Pastors and ordinands, VIII, 608; other mention, I, 523.

**Sanchez** (Thomas), Jesuit theologian - XIIIa, 404.

**Sanctity** - See Holiness.

**Sancy** (Achille de Harlay de), Bishop of Saint-Malo - Abbot of Saint-Méen, III, 43, 54; takes conventual table of Saint-Méen Abbey from Benedictines; establishes seminary under direction of Priests of the Mission, III, 26, 51, 53, 54–55; VIII, 613; XIIIa, 424–29; Benedictines’ dislike for him, III, 52; intervention in lawsuit that ensues, III, 25, 33, 43, 65; mention of letter Sébastien Zamet writes Sancy about Abbé de Saint-Cyran, III, 362; see also Saint-Méen.

**Sandris** (Pierre), son of Andian Mananghe, one of Kings of Madagascar - VI, 222.
Sanguin (Nicolas), Bishop of Senlis - Saint Vincent requests diocesan letter for a seminarian of the Mission, I, 574; objects to being given the best parish in diocese, II, 281; proposes Sanguin to Rome as judge in affair, II, 319; Alain de Solminihac accepts him as arbitrator in quarrel with priests, IV, 270.

Sanguinet (Joseph), Pastor of Saint-Yaguen (Landes) - III, 245.

Sanguinet (M.), of Bordeaux - Letter to Saint Vincent, VIII, 524; mention of letter from Saint Vincent, VIII, 524.

Sannois - Saint Louise's report of visit to Confraternity, XII, 355.

Sansterre (Messrs de) - III, 383.

Santacroce (Marcello di) [Sainte-Croix (Marcel)], Cardinal - Biographical data, V, 378; VI, 553; VII, 39; Cardinal Protector of Poland, V, 378; kindness toward Congregation of the Mission, VI, 553; contacts with Fr. Jolly, VII, 39, 570.

Sant’Antonio, abbey in Piedmont - Steps taken for union of abbey to Congregation of the Mission, which had a seminary there; opposition of Superior General of Sant’Antonio, VI, 557; VII, 290, 378, 454, 508, 582, 629; VIII, 66, 68, 101, 110, 231.

Santa Cruz, harbor near island of Tenerife - Layover of ship carrying Fr. Étienne, VIII, 564–65.

Santé, hospital in Paris - I, 114, 188.

Santeuil (M. de), in Sedan - Saint Vincent does not want Missionaries to dine at his home, nor with other outsiders, IV, 470; Santeuil displeased at recall of Marie Joly, V, 260.

Santeuil (Mlle de) - Displeased at recall of Marie Joly, whose return she requests, V, 246, 250, 260–61; Saint Vincent tells her he cannot send third Daughter of Charity to Sedan, VII, 23.

Santiago de Compostela, town in Spain - Frs. de Fontaines and Arnoul are patients in hospital there, VII, 239, 257.

San Tommaso (Marchese di), first Secretary of State for Savoy - Efforts toward union of Sant’Antonio Abbey to Mission, VII, 378; VIII, 231.

Sapphira, wife of Ananias - Saint Peter punishes both for holding back part of property, X, 167–68, 173; XI, 211; XIIIb, 351.

Sappia (Giacomo), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, VIII, 10; named consultor to Superior of Genoa house, VIII, 100.

Saraureda (Andrea da Souza da) - Name given at Baptism to Andian Ramach, VI, 244.

Sarlat, town in Dordogne - Bishops: see Louis de Salignac de Lamothe-Fénelon, Nicolas Sevin; Jean de Lingendes; Fr. Barreau named coadjutor of Bishop of Sarlat, I, 414; Officialis
receives Brief regarding dispute between Sainte-Geneviève Abbey and Chancelade, IV, 68; diocese needs Sevin as Bishop, V, 172; Chavagnac parish, in Sarlat diocese: see Chavagnac; other mention, III, 163.

Sarrasin (Pierre), member of Charity of Courboin - XIIIb, 93.

Sarsement (Gabriel), clerk of Archbishop of Sens - XIIIb, 64, 65.

Sartrouville, commune in Yvelines - I, 130.

Sarvoisy (Mme) - I, 212.

Sarzana (Codex), early draft of Common Rules or Constitutions of Congregation of the Mission - Historical information, XIIIa, xv, 430; cited in comparison with Common Rules of 1658, XIIIa, 430–71.

Satan - Saint Vincent declares Satan has great empire in Richelieu, I, 405; Our Lord uses this harsh word with his followers, III, 184.

Saujon (Anne Campet de) - Biographical data, VIII, 473; writes to Saint Vincent about Daughters of Blessed Virgin, VIII, 473; saint’s response, VIII, 476.


Saul, first King of Hebrews - Looking for she-ass, found kingdom, I, 111; reproved by God for performing function of sacrificer, X, 67; XI, 312; XII, 8; other mention, XIIIa, 469.

Saulger, Nicolas - Secretary to Louis XIII, XIIIa, 322.

Saulieu (M. de) - VIII, 504.

Saulnier (Nicolas), notary in Paris - XIIIa, 77, 223.

Sausson (M.), notary in Marseilles - XIIIa, 346.

Sauvage (Jean), slave in Algiers - V, 36.

Sauvage (René), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data; Saint Vincent invites him to give missions, II, 608.

Sauvageon (Guillaume), Vicar of Châtillon-les-Dombes - Invests Saint Vincent with rectorship of Châtillon, XIIIa, 47–48.
Savary (Nicolas), slave in Algiers - VI, 8.

Savary (Pierre), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, I, 466, 522; in Sancy, I, 465, 522, 523, 531.

Saveuses (Charles de), priest, Councillor at Parlement - Biographical data, IV, 114; VIII, 28–29; Saint Vincent consults him, IV, 114; requests of Duchesse d'Aiguillon Gisors Priory for him, IV, 508; directs attention to Avançon church in total ruin, VIII, 29; M. de Saveuses believes that decision dispossessing Saint Vincent of Orsigny farm is unjust, VII, 423.

Savigliano, town in Piedmont - Mission, VI, 329, 335, 351, 415, 433, 496; Fr. Martin speaks of opening house there, VI, 433–34; Marchese di Pianezza proposes to transfer Turin Missionaries to this place, VI, 484, 496, 498, 521, 557–58, 577; plan fails because of Rule prohibiting Missionaries from preaching and hearing confessions in towns, VII, 230; young man from Savigliano at Saint-Lazare, VI, 522, 558–59, 578.

Savignano, town in Piedmont - Mission, VI, 329, 335, 351, 415, 433, 496; Fr. Martin speaks of opening house there, VI, 433–34; Marchese di Pianezza proposes to transfer Turin Missionaries to this place, VI, 484, 496, 498, 521, 557–58, 577; plan fails because of Rule prohibiting Missionaries from preaching and hearing confessions in towns, VII, 230; young man from Savigliano at Saint-Lazare, VI, 522, 558–59, 578.


Savoie-Nemours (Henri de) - See Nemours.

Savona, town in Italy - Shrine of Santa Maria di Savona, VIII, 120, 231; other mentions, VI, 469, 471.

Savone (Fr.), Jesuit - I, 247.

Savoy - Missionaries authorized to establish Charities, X, 82; XIIIb, 225; difficulty with establishment of confreeres, VI, 517; Court of Savoy, VII, 210, 378; other mentions, IV, 294, 390, 404; V, 252, 534, 603; VI, 57, 72, 87, 141, 256, 283, 405, 600; VII, 28, 243, 284, 496, 586; VIII, 68, 354, 491; XIIIa, 81, 208; collèges founded by Savoyards in Avignon, VI, 517.

Savry [Auvry], Claude, Provincial of Mercedarians - VIII, 309.

Sazay (M.), honorary Lieutenant-General of La Rochelle - VI, 598.


Scandal - Conferences, X, 20–30, 31–44; in what it consists, X, 26–27; distinction between scandal received and scandal given, X, 25–27, 28, 33; often as much harm done to listeners as to those who give scandal, III, 499; X, 26; source of division, poison of Communities, XII, 91; to destroy good reputation is murder, IX, 228; harm it causes Daughters of Charity, IX, 225; example of Saint Vincent, III, 499; of Mme de Gondi, XI, 110; reasons to avoid it, X, 20–22, 23–26, 27–30, 43; malice
of scandal, III, 499; X, 31, 38; God censures those who give scandal, X, 23, 27, 31–32, 38–39; work of devil, X, 32, 37, 39; nothing more evil in Communities, XIIIb, 313; means to avoid giving scandal, X, 49–51, 54; do not be scandalized by anything, X, 41; prayer of Saint Vincent to ask God that Daughters of Charity do not give scandal, X, 42; Daughters of Charity more exposed to this sin than cloistered nuns, X, 20; how Daughters of Charity can scandalize, X, 33–40, 41–42, 43–44; never speak ill of other Communities, XII, 167; other mentions, I, 228, 560; mention of other conferences, XII, 407, 409, 421, 426, 433, 435; see also Gossip.

Scapular of Mount Carmel (Confraternity) - VI, 605.

Scarron (Jean), Provost of Merchants in Paris - Saint Vincent asks him to have concession from King registered, II, 606.

Scarron (Pierre), Bishop of Grenoble - Asks Saint Vincent to intercede with Queen Regent to have Jean-Jacques Olier named Coadjutor, V, 93–94.

Scholasticism - See Theology.

Schomberg (Anne de la Guiche, Duchesse de) - Lady of Charity, III, 508; contacts with Sisters in Nanteuil, IV, 298.

Schomberg (Marie de Hautefort, Duchesse de), daughter-in-law of Anne de la Guiche - Biographical data; Mazarin distrusts her, XIIIa, 155.

Schomberg (Maréchal Henri de), husband of Anne de la Guiche - IV, 298.

Scientia Media - III, 324: see God.

Scio [Chios], Island in Aegean Sea - Saint Vincent worries about captive who might be detained there, VIII, 377.

Scoliège (Anne), Daughter of Charity - In Fontainebleau, III, 22.

Sconin (Antoine), Superior General of Sainte-Geneviève - Biographical data; Saint Vincent recommends Irish priest to him, IV, 240.

Scotland - Saint Vincent offers Propaganda Missionaries for Scotland, IV, 478; ministry of Missionaries in Scotland, IV, 495–97; V, 77, 121–23, 129–30, 149; VI, 545–46; persecution, V, 369, 389, 627; XI, 166, 176–177, 275; XII, 35; Fr. Brin, sent to Scotland to visit Missionaries, returns without having seen them: see Brin; Saint Vincent has no news of them, V, 627, 112, 570; Cardinal di Bagno invites Saint Vincent to choose two priests to visit missions of Scotland and Ireland, VI, 460–61, 605, 618; VII, 12; saint writes him on this subject, VI, 498; Superior of the mission and its history, VIII, 615; other
mentions, V, 72, 622; XI, 190, 279, 294, 318; XIIIa, 186: see Duggan [Duiguin], Hebrides, White [Le Blanc] (Francis), Lumsden.


Scotti (Renuccio), Nuncio to Paris - Contacts with Saint Vincent, II, 64, 104, 141; XIIIa, 311.

Scotus (John Duns), Franciscan theologian - XIIIa, 112.

Scrofula - "The King’s Evil," illness cured by touch of Kings of France and seventh child of same family, V, 289; VI, 633; victim of scrofula in Nanteuil, IX, 152.

Scruples - Saint Vincent tells Fr. de Fonteneil not to have scruples, I, 482; see also Tholard (Jacques).

Scuola Pia [Scolopi or Piarists] - Order of Poor Clerks Regular of Mother of God of Pious Schools, IX, 553–54.

Scupoli (Lorenzo), author of Combat Spirituel [Spiritual Combat] - Cited, IV, 55.

Scurvy - Contracted by confreres on voyage to Madagascar, III, 541; VI, 234.

Seal - I, xxvii; V, 380; confreres should seal letters to Superior General with Community seal provided by local Superior, VIII, 152.

Sébastien (Fr.) - See Brugière (Sébastien).

Secrecy [Confidentiality] - Soul of affairs, XIIIb, 241; Superior does not have right to know secrets, V, 606; God’s affairs, divulged to outsiders, cease to be God’s affairs, X, 589, 597; text of Rule of Daughters of Charity, 383; violation of confidentiality in grave matter is mortal sin, X, 365; cases where secrecy is imposed on Daughters of Charity, X, 364–65; keep quiet about business within Company, X, 580–81, 597; Saint Vincent replies with discretion, XII, 399; discretion about what is done or said in Chapter, Council, Confession, Election of officers: see these words.


Sedan, town in Ardennes - Heresy in Sedan; conversion of Duc and Duchesse de Bouillon, II, 148; siege of Sedan, XIIIb, 350; grumbling of inhabitants about prayer for King, IV, 31; Court in Sedan, V, 184; VI, 147, 367, 390, 487; M. de Fabert, Governor: see Fabert; obstacles to erection of Sedan diocese, IV, 602; former Pastor, IV, 196; work of Mlle de Neufville for instruction of young girls, V, 445; VIII, 13; natives of Sedan,
I, 313; IV, 24; IX, 195; coach, III, 214, 215; children of M. Desmarets, VI, 595; VII, 3; Confraternity of Charity, VII, 367; other mention, VI, 14; Sedan Missionaries: letters from Saint Vincent: see Cabel, Cogley [Coglée] (Mark), Daisne, Dufour (Claude), Gallais.


Saint Vincent’s instructions to parish priests concerning manner of acting with Governor, IV, 31–32, 57, 195, 470, 577; VII, 605; VIII, 224; with heretics, II, 441, 493–97; with townspeople, II, 442; with Capuchins, IV, 118, 194, 362; V, 155, 552; with priest Fr. Cogley [Coglée] was planning to forbid to preach, IV, 333, 344; recommends to Fr. Gallais not to get involved in secular affairs, II, 493–97.

Rule of not ministering in town does not apply to Sedan Missionaries because of parish, IV, 313; obligation to say Office in choir, V, 195; disagreement with churchwardens about Confraternity of Rosary, III, 526; Confraternity of Blessed Sacrament, IV, 522, 602; Fr. Cogley leases tithes to Huguenots, IV, 435; would like to revoke consent to exempt Huguenot townsman from tithes, IV, 333; Balan, annexed from Sedan: see this word; abjurations, V, 155; maintaining schools, V, 207, 210–11, 237, 445, 591; VI, 403; VII, 444; assistance for poor, II, 660; IV, 117, 165, 188, 483, 521, 577, 602; V, 26, 46, 246, 269, 446; VIII, 203, 304; XIIIb, 428; legacy for Sedan house, IV, 602–03; meeting of church administrators, VII, 443; Saint Vincent recommends that Superior consult Governor’s wife for any charity to be done, V, 606; asks confreres to offer help to sons of M. Desmarets, VII, 3; to pay taxes, IV, 118, 189; informs Jean Martin that office of Bailiff should be left to Governor, V, 261; relapse of converted heretic, VI, 147; Missionary from Sedan sent to Senay on Queen’s order, VI, 403.

Question of sending René Alméras to Sedan for canonical visitation, III, 67–68; canonical visitations by Fr. Berthe, IV, 164–65, 188–89; VI, 625; VII, 366, 606, 613; VIII, 15; Missionaries’ retreats, VI, 530; VII, 296; sick Missionaries, IV, 164; V, 26, 46; VI, 622; faults of some, III, 98; V, 417; VII, 151, 216; insufficient personnel, IV, 122, 164–65; VI, 530;
VIII, 165, 305; kindness of M. de Séraucourt, VIII, 12; list of Superiors and history of house, VIII, 611; Sedan Missionaries: see Alain, Bayart, Berthe, Cabel, Cogley [Coglée] (Mark), Daisne, de Philmain, Dufour (Claude), Firmin, Florent, Gallais, Get (Firmin), Gobert, Grimal, Jeandé, La Manière, Lesage, Lucas (Antoine), Martin (Jean), Michel, Pintart, Prévost, Regnauld, Sevant, Sirven; other mentions, II, 663, 664; IV, 578.

Daughters of Charity: Native of Sedan, see Perrette; requested for Sedan, II, 148, 151, 169; choice of Marie Joly: see Joly (Marie); choice of companion, II, 179–80; sent by coach, II, 182; question of sending Henriette Gesseaume, II, 290; recall of Marie Joly, sending of Jeanne-Christine Prévost: see these names; advice of Saint Vincent to Sisters sent to Sedan, on order of Queen, to care for sick, wounded soldiers, X, 1; Queen requests that Sister from Sedan go to aid soldiers in Stenay; Jeanne-Christine Prévost is chosen, VI, 403; X, 233; Fr. Mark Cogley [Coglée] does not want them separated, IV, 189; Superior of Congregation of the Mission is asked to receive vows of two Sisters, VI, 379; illness of Sister, VI, 529–30; Saint Louise cannot send third Sister, VII, 23; Sister Jeanne-Christine not released from Sedan to become Officer, X, 596.

Sisters on mission in Sedan: see Boule, Cabry, Hardemont, Jeanne-Marie, Joly (Gillette), Joly (Marie), Peschelocche, Prévost (Jeanne-Christine), Thibault (Anne); other mentions, II, 599, 601; XIIIb, 309.

Séguenot (Claude), Oratorian - Biographical data, III, 293; VIII, 413; Fr. Olier considers him dangerous because of Jansenist opinions, III, 293; welcomes Fr. Alméras at Oratory in Tours, assists him in illness, VIII, 413; response to thanks of Saint Vincent, VIII, 438.

Séguier (Dominique), Bishop of Meaux - Biographical data, VI, 60; VII, 16; appointed Visitor of principal convent of Dominican monks in Paris, XIIIa, 136–37; contacts with Saint Vincent, II, 130, 259, 311; proposed to Rome as judge in Saint-Eutrope affair, II, 319; assists dying Louis XIII, II, 435; what he did for Crécy Missionaries, II, 312–13, 554; IV, 250; VI, 356; supports cause of Missionaries in legal action taken by Pierre de Lorthon, VII, 16; XII, 200; faults for which he reserves right to penalize Crécy Missionaries, II, 155–56; desire for seminary, II, 173; opens one in Meaux, VI, 458; VIII, 619; discussions with Saint Vincent about qualifications of Jean des Lions [Deslyons] for episcopacy, VI, 60; illness and death, XII, 199, 200; other mentions, III, 251; VI, 61; XIIIa, 422.
Séguier (Louis), Baron de Saint-Brisson, Councillor of King, cousin of Chancellor - XIIIa, 263.

Séguier (Fr.), Canon Theologian of Paris - Letter to Saint Vincent, VI, 61; other mention, VI, 60.

Séguier (Madeleine Fabri, Dame), wife of Pierre Séguier - Biographical data, I, 221; II, 247; III, 213; VI, 286; contacts with Saint Vincent, I, 221, 239, 312, 533; with Saint Louise, I, 356; II, 291–92, 482; III, 444, 610; VI, 286; with Mme Goussault, I, 569; with Fr. Olier, III, 292; services asked of Chancellor through her, II, 247; III, 292; Saint Vincent does not dare to present requests she would have trouble communicating to her husband, I, 231; she makes donation for Charity of Daughters, I, 272; for Charity of Saint-Laurent, I, 283; will be present at meeting of Ladies of Hôtel-Dieu, I, 336; solicitude for ministry of Foundlings, I, 432, 434, 537; III, 213; for Mlle de Pollalions’s Community, VI, 550; Saint Vincent plans to talk to her about ministry to galley convicts, I, 533; other mentions, I, 412; II, 429.

Séguier (Pierre), Keeper of Seals, then Chancellor - Biographical data, I, 334; II, 108; III, 319; IV, 61; V, 171; VI, 420; asks Saint Vincent for Missionaries to accompany army, I, 334; Saint Vincent tells Fr. de Sergis how to act with regard to Keeper of Seals, I, 343–45; contacts with Saint Vincent, I, 505; II, 182, 234, 509–10; III, 492, 516, 525; with Ladies of Charity concerning ministry of Foundlings, I, 432; II, 108, 444; has to go to Rueil conference, III, 411; involved in nomination of Nicolas Sevin as Coadjutor of Cahors, III, 516, 525; V, 171; against Jansenism, III, 319, 617; IV, 583; Fr. Olier would like him to prevent Fr. Séguenot from coming to Paris, III, 292–93; Saint Vincent mentions drawbacks of two Congregations having same name; Séguier shares opinion, IV, 61, 295; VI, 518; Fr. Séguier opposed to having Bull approving Fr. Authier’s Institute authorized by King, IV, 295; does not think he can refuse to put seal on Letters Patent of King in favor of Missionaries of Forez because this Congregation is strongly protected, VI, 420; recalled to Court, IV, 192; Solminihac seeks to have him confirm decree against Huguenots, II, 503–04; advises Saint Vincent on dismissal of confrère, II, 619–20; respect for young Louis XIV, IX, 107; other mentions, I, 221, 418; II, 247.

Seguin (Laudoy, Comte de), slave in Algiers - VIII, 503.

Seguin (Mme) - Favorable to Jansenists, III, 292–93.

Seine - Overflow, VII, 107, 110–12.

Seissez (Emmanuel), Intendant of Portuguese Ambassador in France - VII, 615.
Self-love - We are too soft on ourselves, IX, 136; XI, 60; gentle persons do not have self-love, XII, 259, 318; makes us too sensitive, unable to bear rebukes, XI, 306; better to yield to another’s opinion than to remain attached to our own; see Condescension; mortification of judgment: see Mortification; other mention, I, 179.

Self-will - Anatomy of human will, IV, 55; no mortification more difficult than that of self-will, V, 443; renouncing self-will leads to perfection, IX, 519; God rejects actions inspired by self-will alone, X, 67; XII, 130; what Saint Bernard says about it, XI, 306.

Seminaries (Diocesan) - Regulations of Council of Trent concerning seminaries are to be respected as coming from Holy Spirit, II, 505; Saint Vincent prefers seminaries for priests or seminarians in Sacred Orders to minor seminaries; results of minor seminaries are poor, scanty, long in coming, II, 171–73, 214, 505, 520; V, 564–65; recommends that Superior of Cahors accept only young men who have worn cassock and have decided to give themselves to Church, IV, 284; seminarians must follow determination of local Bishop with regard to Easter duty, V, 87; seminarians should remain considerable length of time in seminary in order to be solidly formed in virtue, III, 244; they are treasure of Church, VII, 44; those in Rome should pay room and board, VII, 269; seminaries are almost only way to reform priestly state, IV, 252; VI, 442, 444; their direction should be entrusted to Communities, IV, 190–91.

Importance of furnishing seminaries with persons having requisite qualities, II, 489; donations no longer used by religious Orders for formation of seminarians should be used for seminaries, III, 43–44, 111–12; directors and seminarians are dependent on Superior or his replacement, VI, 408; obligation of seminary Superior to render account to Bishop or to Chapter has regrettable consequences, II, 507.

Principal aims of Congregation of the Mission: missions and seminaries, III, 273; XII, 74; seminary ministry as important as that of missions, V, 494; Missionary who wishes to dedicate self to missions to exclusion of seminaries is only half Missionary, VII, 577; vow of devoting life to salvation of poor country people does not impede ministering in seminaries, V, 87–88; XII, 75; Saint Vincent refuses to abandon missions in order to retain only ministry of seminaries, II, 256; accepts no seminary unless there will be at least two priests for missions, II, 506; exception for Cahors seminary, IV, 49; houses of Company that maintain seminary must call themselves, as others, houses of the Mission, II, 355; preparation at Saint-Lazare for seminary ministry, XII, 234–36.
Foundation of seminary at *Bons-Enfants* (around 1636); transformation into ecclesiastical seminary (1645); opening of seminaries in *Annecy* and *Alet* (1641): see these words; seminaries directed by Priests of Mission in April 1647, III, 175; minor seminaries under their direction in 1648, III, 372; Paris seminaries, XII, 234; XIIIa, 200–01; number of seminaries increasing, VIII, 366, 368; situation in Richelieu, IV, 39; no ministry more lofty than that of seminary director, III, 136; VI, 413–14; seminary directors give good Pastors to Church, more than if they themselves ministered as Pastors, II, 394; III, 464; accept this ministry, if invited, XII, 75.

Principal mission of Directors is to form seminarians to solid piety and devotion, IV, 570; VII, 608; VIII, 3; using prayers, reprimands, conferences, good example for their formation, IV, 570; must be devout and spiritual, IV, 570; VI, 71; VIII, 3; mistrustful of self and trusting in God, III, 464; gentle and humble, VI, 406–08; firm but not severe; gentle but not soft, IV, 571.

Subjects taught in seminary, II, 265; IV, 570; XII, 235; seminarians will not lack knowledge if they have virtue, nor virtue if devoted to prayer, VIII, 3; teach not sciences but their application, II, 214; example of Saint-Nicolas Seminary in Paris, X, 502; involve more advanced students in missions, IV, 49; union of parish to seminary to permit seminarians’ training in parochial functions is useful, VII, 268; but contrary to Rules of Institute, XIIIa, 197; no dictations in class, II, 240, 249, 262–66, 269–72; IV, 324; VI, 64; VII, 307; VIII, 120, 458; avoid even dictating notes, VIII, 120; follow manual; explain it, have it recited and resolve difficulties, II, 240: see Theology.

**Seminary, Internal [Novitiate]** - Necessary in Congregation of the Mission, III, 211; VI, 321; seminarian is not there to examine vocation but to strengthen it, VI, 175; length of seminary, I, 555; II, 97; VII, 308, 497; rule of separation, I, 555; in Internal Seminary, Superior can easily appoint companion for those who leave house, III, 462; Saint Vincent thinks study during seminary could be obstacle to validity of vows, VII, 497; permits two men, at end of seminary, to study philosophy, VIII, 458; advice to those leaving to begin further studies, XI, 23; seminarians must have certificate and money to clothe themselves for first time, VI, 547–48; number at Saint-Lazare in December 1657, VII, 10; sending seminarians on mission, II, 395; seminary purged; thirty remain, II, 541; growing in number and virtue, II, 144; qualities of director, V, 443; caution seminarians against mental strain in prayer, VIII, 56; Internal Seminaries in *Genoa, Rome, Richelieu, Saint-Lazare*: see
these words; seminary for priestly renewal, II, 93, 119, 360, 584; III, 297; other mention, XIIIa, 371.

**Seminary [Novitiate] of Daughters of Charity** - Saint Vincent recommends that Saint Louise form beginners in solid virtue, I, 223; in mental prayer, IV, 53; XIIIb, 302; occupations and number of Sisters in seminary, II, 601; III, 61; Daughters of Charity enter seminary to be formed for their duties, XIIIb, 124, 135; Saint Louise entrusts care of beginners to Julienne Loret, Assistant (1647): see this name; organization of seminary, XIIIb, 294–95; seminary planned for province, XIIIb, 342–43; perhaps in Ussel, X, 381.

**Semi-Pelagians** - Their thinking on necessity of interior grace for every action, IV, 608; agreed with Saint Augustine concerning grace, XIIIa, 165–166

**Semusse** (M.) - Death, I, 414.

**Senant** (M.) - Needed in Maule to settle family affair, VIII, 532–33, 548.

**Senaux** (Nicolas), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, III, 98; V, 188; VII, 134; XII, 28; stays four months with family for health reasons, III, 98; in Troyes, V, 188; death; his praises, VII, 134, 138, 140, 142, 143, 165; XII, 28.

**Sené** (M. de), slave in Algiers - V, 35.

**Sené** (Nicolas), seminarian of the Mission - Biographical data, IV, 510; XII, 371; Saint Vincent sends instructions to Lagny, where he assists poor, IV, 510; must return to Paris, XII, 371.

**Seneca** (Lucius Annaeus), Greek philosopher - Cited, IV, 55; examined self daily on how he spent day, X, 486.

**Senecey** (Marie-Catherine de la Rochefoucauld, Baronne de) - Biographical data, III, 293; VI, 550; contacts with Alain de Solminihac, III, 293, 294; member of assembly to discuss Daughters of Providence after death of Mlle de Pollalion, VI, 550; Mazarin’s opinion of her, XIIIa, 155.

**Senegal**, in Africa - Fr. Nacquart requests priests for this country, III, 331, 540.

**Senlis** (collège) - Correspondence from G. Pluyette regarding nephew Mathieu, I, 66, 73, 88, 91.

**Senlis**, town in Oise - Twenty Missionaries requested by Chancellor, I, 334; coach, I, 188, 353; establishment of Fr. Authier’s Congregation, II, 281, 309, 506; home town of Jeanne Gressier, VIII, 235; Des Lions [Deslyons], Dean of Senlis; Sanguin, Bishop: see these names; other mentions, I, 319; VIII, 597.
**Sens**, town in Yonne - Saint Vincent requests and obtains power to absolve reserved cases in Sens diocese, I, 17; Archbishops: see Octave de Saint-Lary de **Bellegarde**, Jean Davy **Duperron**, Louis-Henri de Pardaillan de **Gondrin**; priests from Sens diocese, V, 46; VI, 210; VII, 529, 569; Fr. Pillé, native of Sens diocese, II, 364; other mentions, V, 438; VI, 579; XIIIa, 228; XIIIib, 64, 142.

**Senson** (Jean), slave in Algiers - VII, 228.

**Sensuality** - Conference, XI, 59–60; mention of another conference, XII, 423. See also **Mortification**, **Meals**; other mention, I, 179.

**Sententiarum Libri IV** - Work of Peter Lombard, suggested by Saint Vincent to Fr. Portail for reading by younger confreres, I, 289.

**Sephora**, wife of Moses - Led and judged people of God, XIIIb, 420.

**Serain**, commune in Aisne - Saint Louise passes through, I, 180.

**Séraupion** (Fr.), Mercedarian monk - Arrival and sojourn in Algiers, V, 405–06; avania (affront) against M. Barreau, VI, 9–10; steps taken with Mercedarians for compensation to M. Barreau, VI, 10, 200, 302, 315, 354, 481, 482–83; VII, 468; VIII, 309–10, 326–27.

**Séraucourt** (M. de) - Letter from Saint Vincent, VIII, 12; saint suggests he be asked to help with distribution of charitable donations, IV, 482–83, 602; V, 26; serves as intermediary between Jean Parre and Saint Vincent, VIII, 409; mail for Parre sent via him in Reims, VI, 544, 562, 597; VII, 380, 402, 574; confreres arriving for mission in Sillery are to call on him, VI, 581.

**Sercelles** (M. de) - IV, 507.

**Sérévillers**, village in Oise - Women’s Charity: regulations, establishment, approval, XIIIb, 40–48; men’s Charity: regulations, approval, XIIIib, 48–53.

**Sergent** (M.) - Contacts with Saint Vincent, VI, 182; VII, 10; awaited in Paris, VI, 555.

**Sergis** (Robert de), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, I, 79; II, 103; XI, 122; letters Saint Vincent writes him in Luzarches, I, 334; with the army, I, 342; in Roye, I, 343; in Amiens, I, 346, 350; in Aiguillon or Toulouse, I, 429; in Angoulême, I, 486; in Toulouse, I, 518, 524, 543; shortcomings, I, 208, 486–87, 519, 524; in Joigny for mission, I, 178, 179; in southwest, I, 183, 207–08; army chaplain, I, 334, 343–47, 350; ministry in Duchy of Aiguillon, I, 404, 440, 442; in Montpezat, I, 430; in

Sergriffio (Fr.) - Nuncio thanks Msgr. Ingoli for favors done for Fr. Sergriffio, XIIIa, 251.

Serisé (Mlle), in Montmirail - VII, 334.

Sermons - Saint Vincent wants Missionaries to be reminded frequently of his advice on this matter, I, 439; tells first Sisters to give preference to his conferences over sermons, IX, ix-x, 62; book of sermons, VII, 271.

Sero (Andian), in Madagascar - III, 561.

Serquemanant (Mlle) - Disagreement with Ladies of Charity concerning foundlings, II, 485–87.

Serqueux, village in Seine-Maritime - Pastor, III, 369, 370; Daughters of Charity established here, III, 211, 369, 506; see Delacroix (Jeanne); discussion on admission to Daughters of Charity of two young women from Serqueux, XIIIb, 371–73.

Serre (Louis), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, III, 211; IV, 66; V, 329; VI, 149; VII, 44; VIII, 342; letters of Saint Vincent to Fr. Serre in Crécy, III, 211; in Saint-Méen, III, 527; V, 329, 597, 628; VI, 149, 288, 500, 527; letters to Saint Vincent from Saint-Méen, V, 358; VI, 302; VII, 131, 486; mention of letter to Saint Vincent, VI, 500; Superior in Saint-Méen, III, 457; IV, 66; V, 376, 614; VII, 44, 45, 498, 544; in Crécy, VIII, 609; Superior of seminary, VIII, 613; Saint Vincent reprimands him for having taken boarder in Saint-Méen house, V, 597; for having allowed ladies to enter house, VI, 149; mission in Évignac, V, 628; in Pleurtuit, VI, 302; in Mauron, VII, 131; in Plessala, VII, 486; other mention, VIII, 342.

Servants - How chaplain should treat servants, I, 344; Saint Vincent advises Fr. Chiroye in Luçon to dismiss servant and keep Brother, IV, 3; ancilla (servant), origin of title of Sister Servant, IX, 58; Daughters of Charity are servants of poor, IX, 71; title of Company is Sisters of the Charity, Servants of the Sick Poor; to say Servants of the Poor is the same as saying Servants of Jesus Christ, IX, 256; poor are your masters, and you are their servants, IX, 556; servants of poor, although unworthy of name, X, 25; Rules make you good Christian
women, good servants of God, and good Daughters of Charity, X, 433–34; when ill, it is unreasonable that servants be better treated than their masters, X, 551.

**Serville**, village in Eure-et-Loir - Birthplace of Barbe Angiboust, X, 511; and sister Cécile-Agnès, XIIIb, 118.

**Servin** (Guillaume), from Amiens, slave in Algiers - Biographical data, VIII, 307; XI, 180; ransom, V, 217, 247, 325; Jean Barreau praises him, V, 405; coadjutor Brother at Saint-Lazare, V, 405; XI, 180, 192; in Richelieu; tries Superior’s patience, VIII, 307, 341; passes through Crecy, VIII, 486.

**Sessa** (Jean), printer in Venice - V, 296.

**Sesty** (Augustin), slave in Algiers - Problems ransoming him, V, 327, 355, 392.

**Sevant** (Jean), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, VI, 529; VII, 4; in Sedan, VI, 529, 595; VII, 4, 366; is asked to counsel sons of Jean Desmarets, VI, 595; VII, 4.

**Severus** (Alexander), Roman Emperor - XIIIa, 32.

**Sévigné** (Françoise-Marguerite de), daughter of Mme de Sévigné - Boarder at Paris Visitation; mother requests that she be allowed to leave convent to see entrance of King and Queen into capital, VIII, 471–72.

**Sévigné** (Marie de Rabutin, Marquise de), mother of preceding - Requests permission for daughter to leave Visitation convent to see entrance of King and Queen into capital, VIII, 471–72.

**Sevin** (François), Capuchin - J. de Brevedent mentions something Vincent said to Fr. Sevin about Saint-Cyran, VIII, 404.

**Sevin** (M.), brother of Nicolas Sevin - Contacts with Saint Vincent, IV, 223, 343, 481, 540.

**Sevin** (Marie Véron, demoiselle) - Biographical data, I, 103; looks for house for Saint Louise, I, 127, 132, 138–39; contacts with Saint Vincent, I, 129.

**Sevin** (Nicolas), Bishop of Sarlat - Letters from Saint Vincent, IV, 342; VIII, 547; to Saint Vincent, VIII, 466; letter from Bishop to René Almeras, VIII, 603; nomination for Sarlat diocese, III, 240, 256; steps taken by Alain de Solminihac to have him as Coadjutor with right of succession, IV, 223, 475, 481, 498, 609; V, 171–73; Saint Vincent’s deposition for appointment of Sevin to Cahors, XIIIa, 181–82; preserves town of Sarlat under authority of King during troubles of Fronde, IV, 336, 343; opposition to Jansenism, IV, 101, 160, 594; esteem for Congregation of the Mission, IV, 447; contacts with Alain de Solminihac, IV, 563; with Saint Vincent, VII, 498; “steals”
two priests from Cahors diocese, IV, 27; retreat preacher for ordinands at Saint-Lazare; simplicity of his talks, V, 573, 576, 594; XII, 21; in Paris, V, 629; VII, 550; VIII, 189; resignation from Sarlat diocese, VII, 376; requests Daughters of Charity for small hospital in Cahors, XII, 20; sends pills to ailing Saint Vincent, VIII, 467; other mentions, IV, 540; VII, 206, 285, 569; XII, 239, 335.

**Sevran**, town in Seine-Saint-Denis - Mission, IV, 560, 561, 564. See also *Rougemont* (farm).

**Sézanne**, town in Marne - Mission, VI, 507, 535, 570, 615; Our Lady of Sézanne Abbey, VII, 201.

**Sfax**, town in Tunisia - V, 89.

**Sforza** (Federico), Cardinal - XIIIa, 361.

**Sheep** - Saint Vincent attempts to take flock from Orsigny to Richelieu, III, 408–09; had originally intended to leave them and two horses in Fréneville, III, 412–13.

**Shepherds** - Care of shepherds in Rome, II, 155; XIIIa, 314; Saint Vincent wants Fr. Codoing to give them mission, II, 343, 350–51; is consoled by his work with them, II, 395; praises God for blessing work, II, 405.

**Short cassock** - Saint Vincent forbids wearing it on galleys, II, 500–01.

**Sibert [Libert]** (Nicolas) - Property owner in Faubourg Saint-Martin, XIIIa, 305.

**Sibour** (Françoise-Marie), Visitandine - Writes from Compiègne to Saint Vincent about convent there, VIII, 450; writes from First Monastery of Paris to tell him of her return, VIII, 530.

**Sibyls** - Their gift of prophecy, VI, 245.

**Sicily** - Baptism of Dey’s son from Tunis, II, 677; other mention, V, 89.

**Sickness** - See *Illness*.

**Sicoex** (Claude) Brother of the Mission - Biographical data; returns to family, VI, 386.

**Sicquard** (Louis), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, V, 259; VII, 81; VIII, 68; in Marseilles, VII, 81, 222; VIII, 68.


**Siena** - Fr. Lebreton is advised to assume mission expenses of priest from there, I, 581; saint would be happy to see latter united in spirit to Lebreton, I, 585.

**Sierra Leone**, cape on west coast of Africa - Ship detained going from France to Madagascar; incidents between French
and natives, VI, 15, 230; stop permits Fr. Dufour to see Fr. de Belleville, dangerously ill, VI, 15, 228.

**Sign of the Cross** - Practice among first Christians, X, 505; XIIIa, 175; Saint Vincent teaches Sign of Cross to poor people of Nom-de-Jésus, XIIIa, 174–75.

**Sigongne** (Mme) - Wants to become Daughter of Charity, II, 526.

**Silence** - Conferences, XI, 84, 199–203; XII, 52–56; mention of other conferences, XII, 406, 409, 419, 424, 427, 433, 438; silence especially necessary for Communities, XI, 84; XII, 54; serious consequences of lack of silence in Community, XII, 53–54; rather than submit to conditions jeopardizing Rule of silence, Saint Vincent would have preferred to renounce Saint-Lazare Priory, I, 135.

Silence is praise to God, X, 77; XI, 113, 199; XII, 52; in silence we can hear God speaking to our hearts, IX, 98; an indispensable means for interior recollection, IX, 268; not to waste time, XII, 52; example of Jesus, XI, 201; of ordinands, XI, 200; of two Dominicans, XI, 84; of Mme Goussault, IX, 174; how silence is kept at Court, among nobles, and at Sorbonne, XI, 200–01; how police in Constantinople treat noisy persons, XI, 200; Rule of silence demands that everything be done without noise, XI, 113, 199; that one know how to speak opportune, XI, 84; in low voice, IX, 217; times and places of silence, I, 555; IX, 6–7, 98, 174, 257; X, 490–91; XI, 105; XII, 54–55; failures in silence at Saint-Lazare, XI, 199–200; XII, 56; means to observe it, XI, 84; XII, 55; efforts to incite Company to it, IV, 321.

**Silesia**, province of Poland - See Glogau.

**Sillery** (Nicolas Brulart, Marquis de), Chancellor of France - Gentleness, XII, 158; other mention, XIIIa, 16.

**Sillery** (Noël Brulart, Commander de), brother of Nicolas de Sillery - Biographical data, I, 97; II, 58; V, 558; XI, 234; letters from Saint Vincent, I, 489; II, 101; to Saint Vincent, I, 97; his praises, XII, 151; mention of letter from Saint Vincent, I, 97; converted by Saint Francis de Sales, I, 185; contacts with Saint Vincent, I, 492; XI, 234; Saint Vincent was his director, I, 97; Sillery desires to change his life, I, 98; ordination to priesthood, I, 235; goes to Troyes as Saint Vincent’s companion, I, 552; aided by Missionaries for visit of parishes dependent on Great Priory of Malta, I, 380, 454–55, 528; contacts with Visitandines, I, 367, 369, 563, 565; II, 61, 115, 118; benefactor of Saint-Lazare, II, 119, 136, 148, 662; of Troyes, I, 415, 444, 528, 553, 570–71, 578; II, 101–02, 168; VIII, 608; of Annecy, I, 552–53, 565–68, 582; II, 58–59, 61, 66, 89–90,

Sillery, village in Marne - Mission, VI, 572, 573, 580, 596, 626; repair of church, VI, 632.


Silvestro - See Mozzolino.

Simeon (Saint) - XIIIb, 431.

Simon (Jacques), captive - Saint Vincent tells Fr. Delespiney he has received money for Jacques Simon, VIII, 266.

Simon (M.), of Marseilles - V, 405.

Simon (Nicolas) - XIIIa, 354.

Simon (René), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, V, 127; VI, 120; VII, 307; VIII, 24; XI, 379; professor of humanities at Saint-Charles Seminary; considered for Poland, V, 127; ordination to priesthood, V, 176, 187; first Mass, V, 218; studies Polish language, V, 229, 313; return to France, V, 474, 475, 479; in charge of ordinands at Saint-Lazare, V, 588; sent to Genoa, VI, 120, 289, 301, 304; escapes plague epidemic, VI, 504, 506, 507, 520, 527, 528, 538, 541; XI, 379; Saint Vincent has not heard from him since the plague in Genoa, VI, 552; in Genoa, VI, 403, 605, 630; VIII, 231, 549; Queen talks of recalling him to Poland, VI, 525–26; cannot leave Genoa to return to Poland, VI, 620; Saint Vincent reprimands him for adding something to author being explained, VII, 307; director of Internal Seminary of Genoa, VIII, 24; named house Assistant, VIII, 100; Saint Vincent recommends that he be relieved of direction of Internal Seminary and of some classes, VIII, 120–21; reprimands Superior who allowed him to give notes in class, VIII, 458; other mention, VII, 361: see Genoa, Poland, Warsaw.

Simon of Cyrene - I, 153; IV, 91.

Simonnet (M.), Lieutenant-General in Rethel - Thanks Saint Vincent for alms distributed to poor people devastated by passage of army, IV, 236.


Simony - Providing for material needs of monks at Saint-Lazare cannot be considered simony, I, 136; request for dispensation
for minor act, II, 397–98; question of simony in transfer of bishopric of Lodève, II, 617–18.

**Simplicity** - Conferences, XI, 40; XII, 139–50; mention of another conference, XII, 407; Saint Vincent calls simplicity his gospel, IX, 476; text of Rule for Missionaries, XII, 139–40; virtue necessary for Missionaries, XII, 246–47; for Daughters of Charity, X, 286; very rare, even in cloister, XII, 246; found in most Daughters of Charity, X, 78; God loves to communicate with simple, IX, 308, 315, 330–31; XII, 140, 141; more lively faith found among them, XII, 142; he who proceeds simply, proceeds with assurance, XI, 40; virtue loved and esteemed by all, XII, 142, 152; God is simplicity personified, XI, 40; XII, 143; virtue recommended by Jesus, XII, 139–41, 167–69; Jesus is simplicity personified, XII, 150; simplicity of Fr. Pillé, II, 377; of Mme de Gondi, XII, 144; of village girls, IX, 68; Saint Vincent loves it more than all other virtues, I, 265; in what it consists, X, 286; XII, 139, 143–44, 246; not to be mistaken for foolishness, XII, 142; simplicity and straightforwardness are part of spirit of Jesus, XI, 41; give calm responses to irate remarks, XII, 402; related to prudence: see **Prudence**.

Acts: XII, 144–45, 246; means: consider others in Jesus and Blessed Virgin, XI, 23; simple persons say things as they are, I, 140; IX, 476; X, 78, 119; make self known to Superiors, X, 52–62; don’t seek esteem of others, IV, 471, 479; do nothing on the sly or use ambiguous language, V, 470; avoid refined language or fashionable words, IX, 349; never do good in one place to be esteemed in another, II, 351; simplicity in preaching, XII, 385; Saint Vincent’s rule of simplicity, XII, 398; see also **Preaching**: marks of simplicity, IX, 476; simplicity with shrewd and crafty persons; XII, 398; other mentions, I, 263, 310; II, 84.

**Sincerity** - Saint Vincent reprimands Fr. Get for failing in this virtue natural to Picards, V, 200, 212; other mentions, I, 263, 310; II, 84.

**Singlin (Nicolas)** - Biographical data, IV, 593; recommends submission to Bull condemning Jansenism, IV, 593; took no steps to suggest to Saint Vincent that he say nothing against Saint-Cyran, XIIIa, 107.

**Singularity [Individuality]** - Mention of conference, XII, 409; in what it consists, X, 11–12, 285; shun singularity, daughter of pride, IX, 176, 532; X, 11–12, 296; and source of division in Communities, XII, 206; difficult to keep Sisters from being harmed by it, X, 253; apparent singularity, XII, 207; Daughter of Charity would be individualistic by living according to
teachings of another Community, X, 286–87; 299–301. See also Uniformity; other mention, I, 409.

Sinigaglia [Senigallia], town in Italy - Mission, VI, 636; diocese of Cardinal Nicolò de Bagno, VII, 46.

Sins - Sins enter into order of predestination, XI, 353; their effects, IX, 39; avoid sin, even venial, more than devil, X, 99; XIIIb, 136; sins of intellect are most dangerous; can almost never be corrected, XI, 354; state of mortal sin does not prevent one from hearing Mass, X, 376; love shame that comes from our faults, XI, 383: see Confession; seven capital sins, IX, 291.

Sion, town in Switzerland - Capuchins of Sion, II, 122.

Sirauldin (Valentin), townsman of Mâcon - XIIIb, 74, 76, 77.

Sirmond (Jacques), Jesuit - Biographical data, I, 496.

Sirven (Pierre), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, IV, 577; VI, 622; VII, 393; VIII, 393; in Sedan, IV, 577, 603; Bishop of Montauban asks to send him on mission to Belval Abbey, V, 224, 237; illness, VI, 622; health improves, VII, 393; death, words of praise, VIII, 393, 394, 396, 402, 422.


Sister Servants - See Superiors.

Skyddie (John), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, II, 343; leaves for Rome, II, 343; death, III, 90.

Skye, island in Hebrides - Evangelized by Fr. Duggan [Duiguin], V, 121–22.

Slander - See Gossip, Scandal.

Slaves - On Saint-Vincent Island, III, 330; need for funds to ransom them, IV, 552; commitment of Congregation of the Mission to Christian slaves in Barbary; no slaves in Catholic religion, VI, 220; see also Algiers, Tunis.

Sloth [Laziness, Idleness] - Conferences, XII, 88, 89; mention of another conference, XII, 420; definition, X, 153; spiritual sloth, XI, 88; sin of sloth, X, 153–58; laziness is vice of priests, VIII, 126; Saint Vincent asks Missionaries to meditate once a month on this vice, along with pride and envy, XI, 178; dangers of idleness, XI, 27; causes bad thoughts, conversations, grudges, envy, jealousy, IX, 385; leads to impurity, XII, 342; obstacle to vocation, IX, 364; spiritual sloth and vanity are causes of leaving Community, XI, 89; holiness can be found in forced idleness, VII, 506; greatest of mortal sins, X, 153; See also Work, Tepidity.
Smith (Richard), Titular Bishop of Chalcedon - At Saint-Lazare, III, 193.

Smyrna - Consul is asked to help with ransom of slave, VIII, 397.

Snakes - Starving people of Lorraine reduced to eating snakes, II, 93.

Snowball - Company of Daughters of Charity began as little snowball, X, 82.

Sobriety - See Moderation.

Sodality - See Children of Mary.

Sodom, town in Palestine - XI, 342.

Soignies, town in Belgium - Fr. Étienne passes through, VIII, 597.

Soissons, town in Aisne - Saint Vincent makes retreat in Soissons at early stages of project for Mission, II, 278; mission planned for this town, II, 548, 553; in diocese, VI, 615–16; Saint Vincent thanks Vicar-General, who was suggesting union of Orbais Abbey to Congregation of the Mission, VII, 219; Bishops: see Charles de Bourbon [Bourlon], Jérôme Hennequin, Simon Le Gras, Charles de Hacqueville [Macqueville]; coaches, II, 218, 309, 359, 430, 457, 491, 517, 552; Missionaries visit poor in Soissons valley, IV, 111; Saint Vincent advises prudence to Saint Louise in ministering in Soissons diocese, I, 85; other mentions, I, 42, 49, 177; XIIIa, 228, 361; XIIIb, 92.

Sokólka, village in Poland - Queen of Poland gives Fr. Desdames pastorship of Sokólka, IV, 289; Fr. Desdames’ place of residence, IV, 572; V, 28, 81; Fr. Desdames recalled to Warsaw, V, 84; Saint Vincent prefers assembling all Missionaries in Warsaw rather than having one or more in Sokólka, V, 361–62, 388; Fr. Lambert’s body reposed there until 1686, IV, 538.

Soldat (Nicolas), in Mâcon - XIIIb, 74.

Soldiers - Saint Vincent provides them with chaplains and nurses: see Calais, Châlons, Krakow, La Fère, Sainte-Menehould, Sedan, Sergis (Robert de), Warsaw; difficult continuing mission to them, I, 464; soldiers frighten those at Saint-Lazare during passage in July 1652, IV, 411; request for help for soldiers hospitalized in Rethel, V, 12; Mark Cogley [Coglée] assists soldiers in Sedan, V, 47; they leave sacrileges, thefts, etc. wherever they pass, V, 97; other mention, I, 411.

Solimon (Pierre), Father of Poor in Angers - XIIIb, 116, 118, 119.

Solminihac (Alain de), Bishop of Cahors - Biographical data, I, 206; II, 428; III, 32; IV, 26; V, 171; VI, 106; VII, 117; VIII, 2; X, 95–96; anxious to have Sisters, X, 95–96; XIIIb, 338; letters from Saint Vincent, I, 206; III, 224; IV, 135, 161, 198, 500,
592; to Saint Vincent, II, 428, 450, 489, 503, 512, 616, 679; III, 153, 162, 229, 239, 256, 293, 340, 341, 345, 461, 463, 516, 524, 586; IV, 26, 101, 124, 141, 152, 159, 163, 189, 222, 247, 270, 272, 310, 475, 480, 498, 503, 508, 540, 562, 598; V, 171, 590; VII, 117, 546, 627; mention of letters from Saint Vincent, III, 239; IV, 26, 159, 310, 452, 498; to the Queen, IV, 609; his health and age, IV, 154; holiness, X, 464; XII, 123; moderation, X, 200, 551; XII, 342; severity, X, 466; ready to risk life during plague in Cahors, IV, 480; Saint Vincent advises him not to endanger self, IV, 501; civil authorities prevent him, IV, 505–06; he acquiesces, IV, 509; zeal for reform of monasteries, II, 489–90: see Le Pouget; nomination of good Bishops, II, 429–30, 616, 679–81; III, 163, 229–30, 240, 256–57, 293–95, 342, 348; IV, 27, 249; opposition to Huguenots, II, 503; VIII, 52; XII, 239; against Jansenism, II, 489; III, 345–47; IV, 160–61, 186, 248, 498, 540, 594, 598; V, 590; VII, 546, 547, 550; against laxism, VII, 499, 546–50, 627–28; desire to be relieved of Chancelade Abbey, IV, 141, 223; Fr. Garat succeeds him, V, 590; steps taken to have Nicolas Sevin as Coadjutor: see Sevin; to have Congregation of Chancelade erected as distinct Congregation: see Chancelade.

Concern for his seminary, II, 429, 451, 452, 489, 633, 636; III, 32, 63, 81–84, 153, 162, 175, 244, 259, 340; IV, 101, 125, 252, 284, 447; VI, 634; VIII, 89; XIIIa, 309; difficulties with his clergy, III, 516, 525, 591; IV, 191, 199, 270, 272–73, 311, 503–06, 540–41, 562–63; VII, 117; visitation of diocese, II, 512; III, 241; IV, 102; attachment to cause of King; prefers to remain in diocese than to go to Paris, II, 451; in Paris, II, 616, 636.

Contacts with Saint Vincent, III, 99; IV, 452; XIIIa, 211; gives hospitality in Chancelade Abbey to two Missionaries, I, 207–08; Saint Vincent intends to send several priests to him in Cahors, I, 332; five Missionaries will work in his diocese, VIII, 611; Solminihac promises to pay debt assumed by Fr. Delattre, II, 632; money given him, III, 125; Prelate does not wish his seminarians to enter Saint-Lazare, III, 340, 341–42; urges neighboring Bishops to have Priests of Mission head their seminaries, III, 517; IV, 142: see Périgueux; calls Daughters of Charity to Cahors: see Cahors.

Accused of being always involved in lawsuits and retaining titular abbey along with diocese, IV, 69; lawsuits, III, 231; health, II, 512; IV, 152–54, 160, 161–62, 163, 192; VII, 546; other mentions, II, 506, 646; IV, 49, 76, 96, 283; VI, 106; VII, 206, 338, 374.

Solomon, King of Israelites - What Ombiasses of Madagascar say of him, V, 525–26; had precious stones thrown into foundation
of temple of Jerusalem, IX, 12, 203; XIIIb, 317; cited, XI, xxviii, 69; XIIIa, 107; other mentions, I, 314; XII, 119.

Soly (M.), bookseller - VII, 48.

Somaschi (Order) - IV, 140.

Sommerécourt, village in Haute-Marne - VIII, 491.

Sorbon, village in Ardennes - VII, 574.

Sorbonne [University of Paris] - How Masters of Sorbonne take recreation, XI, 201; admit to their table only Doctors or Bachelors, X, 261; XI, 299; dissatisfaction at inclusion in ordinance of Archbishop of Paris obliging all diocesan seminarians to attend retreats for ordinands at Saint-Lazare, I, 516; they go, not to be instructed, but to become better, II, 264; XII, 22; professors of Sorbonne are accustomed to dictate notes, II, 264, 266, 271; they do not seem to learn more by writing, II, 265; four Doctors advise Saint Vincent on dismissal of conferee, II, 619; two Doctors gave conferences to ordinands, V, 99; young Doctor preaches ordination retreat at Saint-Lazare, VII, 27; students of Bons-Enfants go to Sorbonne to study theology, XIIIa, 200; Saint Vincent has professor, opposed to Jansenism, named to Sorbonne, III, 45–46, 49; two Doctors go to Rome to prevent condemnation of De la fréquente communion, III, 73, 74; Sorbonne would not appoint anyone in favor of Jansenism, VIII, 406; division in Sorbonne regarding Jansenism, III, 320; IV, 219; condemnation of Baius [De Bay], III, 320, 323; of Jansenist thesis, III, 617; of Jansenius and Arnauld, V, 587, 645–46; VI, 101–02, 121, 291; XI, 292; of laxism, VII, 547; Doctor of Sorbonne and priests preparing to go to America, IV, 296; hesitations of Sorbonne concerning case of loan at interest, VI, 288; teaching of Sorbonne regarding usury, VII, 240; decision regarding difficulty concerning Masses, VIII, 172; relationship with Bons-Enfants, VIII, 605; XIIIa, 71, 72, 75–76, 97, 98, 219, 223, 230, 232, 234, 241; other mentions, I, 509; II, 28; VII, 438, 546; VIII, 3, 502; XI, 29; XIIIa, 26, 229, 258, 472, 487.

Sorcerers - In Montauban diocese, II, 473; superstitious practices, XII, 284.

Soret (Jean), of Clichy - XIIIa, 24.

Sorus (M.) - II, 528, 535.

Sossin (M.), notary in Marseilles - V, 163; VIII, 310.

Soubirous - Its Rector is named for Cahors Seminary, XIIIa, 309.

Soudé (Desbordes, Vicomte de) - See Desbordes.

Soudé, village in Marne - I, 421.
Soudier (M.) - See Le Soudier.

Soudin (Claude), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data; ill at Saint-Lazare, VII, 369–70.

Soudron, village in Marne - I, 118.

Souffliers (François), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, I, 162; II, 49; at Saint-Lazare, I, 371, 441, 516; Saint Vincent commends manner of dealing with heretics, I, 420; employs him in service of Daughters of Charity, I, 376, 434; II, 49, 206; dispensation requested by Fr. Soufliers in Rome for couple who want to get married, II, 105, 142; letters from Fr. Codoing, II, 262, 270, 304; Superior in La Rose, II, 319, 344, 417; VIII, 606; sent to Cahors as Superior, II, 462; leaves Congregation, II, 541; other mention, I, 277, 441.

Souffliers (M. de), Procureur Fiscal of Duc de Noirmoutiers in Montmirail - VIII, 447.

Souillard (Jean), Pastor of Clichy - Pays off debt to Saint Vincent, XIIIa, 97–98.

Soulet (M.) - XIIIa, 354.

Soulières, village in Marne - I, 118.

Sourdis (Chevalier de) - Journey to Madagascar, VI, 215, 232, 241; Corpus Christi procession upon arrival, VI, 233; contacts with confrères, VI, 234.

Sourdis (François Escoubleau de), Cardinal-Archbishop of Bordeaux - Establishes conferences for priests in diocese, XI, 11.

Sourdis (Henri Escoubleau de), Archbishop of Bordeaux, brother of François de Sourdis - Contacts with Alain de Solminihac, I, 208–09; death, II, 616.

Souscarrière (Mme de), Lady of Charity - I, 495; II, 128, 317, 328, 444.

Sousse, town in Tunisia - V, 89.

Souvignes, locality - XIIIb, 390, 395.

Souville (M. de) - Member of association against dueling, V, 617.

Souvrey (Jacques de) - Biographical data, VII, 344.

Souyn (M.), bailiff of Reims - Thanks Saint Vincent for relief sent to town and environs, IV, 263.

Soyront [Sérand] (Jean) - Pastor of Châtillon before Saint Vincent, XIIIa, 49.

Spada (Bernardino), Cardinal - Biographical data; thanks Saint Vincent for missions given by Rome Missionaries in Albano
diocese, IV, 177; opinion on privilege requested by Saint Vincent, XIIIa, 311.

**Spada** (Virgilio), brother of Cardinal Spada - Contacts with Fr. Jolly, VII, 268, 343.

**Spagirite Physician** - Owner of Saint Vincent when latter was slave, I, 5.

**Spain** - Plan for Missionaries’ house in Spain: see Barcelona, Catalonia, Toledo; war between France and Spain, I, 330, 331, 333–34, 335; IV, 81, 462; VI, 647; peace between them, VIII, 564–65; despite great knowledge, Spanish theologians do not dictate in class, II, 240, 266, 272; IV, 324; Spanish is most common language in Algiers, III, 305; Fr. Dieppe gave Spanish lessons on journey to Marseilles, III, 445; Duchess proposes informing Spanish Nuncio of Philippe Le Vacher’s innocence, and sending the latter money, V, 482; danger of Church being lost there, XI, 318; other mentions, I, 11; IV, 461; V, 89, 328; VI, 244, 409; VII, 211, 213, 217, 239, 287, 407, 579; VIII, 240, 256, 311, 338, 559, 597; XI, 189; XIIIa, 21, 34, 350; XIIIb, 429; Spanish would find it hard to submit to French, VI, 619; Spanish capture four priests en route to Madagascar in 1659, VIII, 554; arrive in Table Bay with Dutch fleet, VIII, 588; one of them dying on return trip to Holland, VIII, 593; other mentions, V, 89; XIIIa, 21, 350.

**Spartans** [Spartiates] - XI, xxix.

**Spinola** (Family) - VIII, 176.

**Spinola** (Giovanni Battista), Bishop of Matera - Biographical data, III, 37–67.

**Spinola** (M.) - VII, 307.

**Spirit of Daughters of Charity** - Conferences, IX, 456–64; 465–70; 470–78.

**Spirit of the World** - Conferences, IX, 337–44, 344–53; take care not to be carried away by it, I, 524; Company should keep at a distance from it, IV, 57; it prevents living virtue of poverty in Community, XI, 220–24; difference between spirit of world and that of Jesus Christ, XIIIa, 163.

**Spiritual Dryness** [Aridity] - Mention of conference, XII, 408; letter of Saint Vincent to student of the Mission, who complained about spiritual dryness, V, 631; don’t be discouraged in midst of this trial, IX, 498, 499; honor, in trials, interior state of abandonment of Jesus and saints, I, 157; example of Jesus, IX, 499; of nobleman who became priest, IX, 499; God gives consolations at beginning, IX, 498: see also Tepidity.
Spiritual life - Not beginnings that count in spiritual life, but progress and end, II, 146.

Spiritual Progress - Missionaries faithful to Rule will progress spiritually, XI, 346–47.

Spoleto, town in Italy - Missions in diocese, IV, 52; V, 274; Bishop: see Lorenzo Castruccio.

Stability (vow) - Saint Vincent wonders if it suffices to make this vow, II, 37; wonders whether it constitutes religious state, II, 141–42; when it is made, II, 155; how it is practiced by those ministering in seminaries, V, 87–88; Archbishop of Paris approves vows, including this one, XIIIa, 316.

Stabot (Pierre) - XIIIa, 21.

Stelle [Estelle] (Gaspard), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, VI, 521; VII, 153; VIII, 25; Saint Vincent assigns him to Turin house, VI, 521, 525; he leaves Paris, VI, 578, 579; Superior in Turin receives order to send him to Genoa, VII, 153, 210, 230, 234, 236; admitted to vows, VII, 375; writes to Saint Vincent, VIII, 25; saint replies that he is capable of giving missions and urges him to give up desire for further study, VIII, 40; sends money to brother, VI, 599, 627, 638.

Stenay, town in Meuse - Siege of Stenay, V, 176; Annonciades of Stenay, V, 473; Missionary and Daughter of Charity go to Stenay at request of Queen, VI, 403, 530; Fr. Annat sends publication to Pastor of Stenay, VII, 23–24; army of Maréchal de la Ferté in environs of Stenay, VIII, 15.

Stephen (Saint) - Feast day, VIII, 586; his example at time of stoning, XIIIb, 222–23.

Stock - Saint Vincent suggests that Saint Louise might increase revenue by buying stock in salt, I, 559.

Stockholm, city in Sweden - Sons of Comtesse de Brienne are ill there, V, 249.

Sturla Marina - Discernment to remain or not in this small settlement near Genoa, IV, 79.

Suarez (Francisco), Jesuit theologian - Opinion on necessary qualifications for religious state, XIIIa, 406.

Submission - Our Lord will draw glory from it, I, 75; example of Saint Vincent, I, 544; his submission to God’s Will, I, 579; submission of opinion, II, 89; of judgment, II, 120–21, 152–53; III, 47; IX, 60; XI, 355; necessary for union in community, X, 309.
Sucy-en-Brie, village in Val-de-Marne - Request of four women of Sucy, I, 309; no follow up, I, 311; other mentions, I, 312; XIIIb, 118.

Sufferings [Infirmities] - Conferences, X, 146–59; XII, 26–29; mention of other conferences, XII, 418, 432; letters of consolation to grieving persons, III, 397; IV, 145–46; V, 197; VI, 428; VII, 201, 246, 254; VIII, 374; text of Rule of Daughters of Charity, X, 146; do not be surprised at trials, X, 150; XI, 103; everyone suffers, VII, 202, 322; X, 150, 151; crosses everywhere, IV, 130; one who flees crosses finds heavier ones, IV, 357; XI, 59; good is rarely done without suffering, IV, 361; happy those who suffer, III, 398; IV, 130, 227; VIII, 175, 233; X, 153; better to have demon in body than to be without cross, V, 197; no place better than at foot of Cross, I, 155; good unaccompanied by suffering is not perfect good, V, 15; suffering comes from God, XII, 26; God sends crosses to those He loves and who love Him, III, 120, 398; IV, 356; VI, 1; X, 146; XI, 170, 362–63; God rewards us with crosses for what we do for Him, XI, 167; when soul is tested, it is sign that God has great plans for her, X, 148–50; reason to be concerned about those God does not test, XI, 134.

Price of sufferings, I, 123; VI, 1, 428; VII, 246; XI, 167–68, 364–66; we go to heaven only by suffering, VII, 255; shortest way to holiness, IV, 222; sufferings are trial, V, 547; cross that raises us above earth, VIII, 374; fruitful, V, 547; XI, 338–39, 368; devil uses crosses to battle against us; let us use them to bring him down, I, 227; example of Jesus, IV, 282–83; VIII, 374; X, 150; XII, 27; of saints, XII, 27; of Tobit, X, 146; of Saint Jane Frances: See Chantal; welcome all sufferings as sent by God, X, 148; XI, 290; with resignation, without murmuring or being disheartened, I, 126; IV, 88, 103; V, 211; X, 149–50, 151–53; rejoice in them, I, 227; sorrows are found everywhere, IV, 265; VI, 63; VII, 322; endure them patiently at foot of Crucifix, IX, 393, 398; confide them to Superiors, not to others, VII, 446; IX, 15, 33, 63, 276, 398, 413, 501, 541; X, 149, 164, 355–62; with permission, seek help of prudent person, X, 361; consolations for afflicted persons, I, 126; IV, 265; V, 14–15, 197, 410; VI, 449; VII, 246, 255; VIII, 374. See also Trials, Illness, Murmuring, Patience, Persecution, Spiritual Dryness, Temptations.

Suffren (Jean), Jesuit - Biographical data, VI, 641.

Suivry (Mme de) - I, 262.

Sunday - How Daughters of Charity should keep it holy, X, 499, 501; problems with obligation among French in Madagascar, III, 579.
Superior General - Request to Urban VIII for permission to accept and use temporal goods, I, 44, 52; Saint Vincent’s successors to be elected for one three-year term, I, 143; he should be permitted to enact statutes for progress of Congregation, I, 144; vows made to him; only he or Pope may dispense from them, I, 590–91; may be notified in case of significant failings, II, 86; decision on solemn vow of stability, II, 155; may decide all matters of domestic discipline, government, II, 156; III, 153; desirable to have residence in Rome, II, 361, 434, 461, 470; Fr. Alméras will not work toward this, IV, 52; freedom of subjects to write to him, II, 363, 499–500; option of using goods of one house for another, II, 419, 434; God’s goodness gives graces to the General for the whole Company, II, 453; discipline and disagreements with members of Company revert to Superior General, II, 637; perpetuity of his service, III, 40; term of office, III, 373; internal direction belongs to Superior and Officers, III, 523–24; changes or extraordinary matters must be proposed to him, IV, 41; only he has authority to bless vestments, IV, 448; obligation to turn to him concerning anything contrary to Rules and practices, V, 592; confreres are encouraged to write to him, XI, 112; fulfilling duty of state is not a burden, XII, 392.

Superior General of the Mission: Has complete authority, XIIIa, 302–03; Saint Vincent offers resignation to 1642 General Assembly, which does not accept, XIIIa, 329; Saint Vincent offers resignation every year, IX, 240; King names Superior General of the Mission Chaplain General of Galleys of France, XIIIa, 337; circular letters to local Superiors concerning missions, VIII, 346–347; eulogizing Louis de Chandenier, VIII, 375; importance of keeping letters addressed to Superior or members of house, VIII, 467–469.

Formulation of Rules of Superior General, XIIIa, 326–28, 329–30; Saint Vincent intends to send them to Rome along with those of other offices, II, 523; Rules for election of Superior General, XIIIa, 329, 370, 385, 394–95; Rules concerning ballots by which he names Vicar-General and proposes two candidates for election of future Superior General, XIIIa, 327, 330; removing Superior General from office, XIIIa, 327; Saint Vincent is urged by Fr. Codoing to establish residence of Superior General in Rome, II, 361; saint considers this for nearly a year, II, 434; finds great difficulties in proposal, II, 453, 461, 470; asks Rome if perpetuity of Superior General can be authorized by Archbishop of Paris without recourse to Holy See, III, 40.

Duties and responsibilities, VIII, 436: Superior General must not be away long, even for visitations, II, 552; his duty,
or that of Visitor, is to name Procurator and other Officers of houses, VII, 492; must be able to assign men to parishes entrusted to Company, V, 202; to send Missionaries from one house to another, VIII, 539; he alone has this authority, III, 522; entrusted with entire Company, X, 212; must be obeyed, II, 619; has his Admonitor and Assistants, named by Company, II, 673; each confrere may write to him freely: see Correspondence; Superior General of Daughters of Charity: see Daughters of Charity.

Superior General (Assistants) - See Assistants.

Superiors - Conference on responsibilities and positions of authority, XI, 124–28; mention of other conferences, XII, 422; Rules of local Superior, II, 669; VII, 366; do not aspire to office of Superior, II, 326; VII, 159; IX, 532, 533, 554, 557; X, 13, 125, 135, 322, 558, 565; XI, 124–28; XII, 44–47.

Choice and replacement of Superiors: Superior General keeps list of those apt for office of Superior, XIIIa, 386; no advantages to being Superior, not even to those who seek office, IV, 524; XII, 46; not young people, V, 351; nor saints, wise, or elderly as such, IX, 420, 525; XII, 44–45; XIIIb, 303; but those who add spirit of leadership and good judgment to knowledge, XII, 45; and love Rule and vocation, XIIIa, 395; good idea to try out Superior before naming him, giving him tentative direction of house, V, 585; every priest named Superior must humble self and submit, IV, 524.

Saint Vincent is requested to introduce into Company removal from office and changing of Superiors more frequently than in past, II, 331–32; good for Superiors to ask from time to time to be relieved of office, while remaining entirely indifferent, III, 602; all Superiors conform to this practice, III, 374; XI, 127; Saint praises submission of Superiors leaving office, IV, 95, 119; XI, 128; replies to Superiors who wanted to leave office, V, 469, 566; VII, 259; VIII, 202, 268; what God wills and does not will is made known through Superiors, VII, 482.

Importance and dangers of office of Superior: There is “malignancy” in being in charge, which infects soul, XI, 125; Superiors faithful to obligations have much to suffer, VII, 567, 610; faults of community are imputed to Superiors, X, 211; XI, 125, 196; laxity of community most often comes from leniency of Superior, II, 403; X, 211–13.

Rights of Superiors, limits: do nothing contrary to aim and customs of Institute; exception, VI, 78; neither change nor make innovations in important matters, except by order of Visitor or Superior General, II, 267, 272, 325, 355, 514, 515; III, 607; IV, 31–32, 39, 333; V, 592; VI, 516, 560, 623–24; VIII,
53; XIIIb, 279; only Superior can see to what is done or not done in house, V, 25; all important documents are drawn up in his name and signed by him, VII, 439; matters of importance, such as building, lawsuits, extraordinary expenses, are referred to Superior General, II, 236, 249, 350–51, 637; IV, 54, 261, 274, 300; VII, 444; XI, 314; new Superior must take care not to change everything on arrival, especially when Visitor has just been there, III, 607; entrusts house money to Procurator, V, 531; must change nothing in practices or daily schedule, VII, 367–68.

All Officers of house are subject to authority of Superior, VII, 492; office of Superior not carried out well in houses, III, 191; Superior can remove Officers he has named, but not those named by higher authority, IV, 122, 165; everything is directed by Superior and two Assistants; he has final authority, V, 347–48, 592; Superior has rights of Pastor regarding confreres; therefore, can bring them Viaticum, VII, 604; may not authorize family visits, VIII, 226; nor pilgrimages or other journeys that are not for ministry, VII, 151; rights with regard to correspondence of Missionaries: see Correspondence; vows are made and renewed in his presence, VIII, 56; Saint Vincent intends to request for Superiors authority to bless sacred vestments, IV, 448.

**Duties of Superiors:** principal duty is overall guidance of house, VII, 534; firm and unwavering with regard to goal, gentle and humble with regard to means, II, 332, 336, 402–03, 637; V, 553; VI, 623; is not obliged to follow majority opinion, II, 336, 403; must trust in God, II, 605; VI, 623; VII, 390; XI, 31; should do his duty, and remain at peace if he does not succeed as he wishes, VII, 390; seek advice, II, 605; VI, 77; IX, 419, 431: see Councils (Domestic); companion should relieve him of temporal matters, I, 526.

Must be concerned with both spiritual and temporal, XI, 315–16; must see that community does not lack necessities, XII, 120; that it has suitable nourishment, properly served, I, 378; spend only what is possible without going into debt, V, 447; in diocesan establishments, Superior represents temporal needs of house to Bishop; this concern must not be left to Superior General, VII, 350; Superior signs documents as delegated, not by community, but by Superior General, VII, 491–92; other mentions, I, xxvi, 143.

Should give example in everything; IV, 570; VII, 260; X, 214, 292; XIIIb, 275; especially regarding regularity, IV, 599; and time of rising, III, 536; watch over observance of Rules, II, 336; V, 553; VII, 260; IX, 533–34; X, 292; XI, 92; be persuaded that others would be better suited for position of Superior,
IX, 239, 240; do not make others feel weight of authority; act as an equal rather than as Superior, IV, 56, 570; VI, 77; IX, 239, 240, 419; example of Carmelite Superior, I, 525; means of advancing in way of perfection, II, 402; be kind and patient, I, 110, 304, 332, 525; II, 402, 605; III, 376, 510; IV, 42, 181–82, 529, 557; V, 63, 323, 417, 605; VI, 105, 116; VII, 151–52, 290, 312, 567, 606, 610; VIII, 169, 202, 401; IX, 100; downfall of communities comes from cowardice of Superiors in not holding firm, II, 422.

How to act with quick-tempered, touchy, critical persons, IV, 97; be “accommodating,” IV, 556; except for what is sinful or contrary to Rules, IX, 431, 533–34; even sometimes in things good in themselves, X, 387; be affable and obliging; communicate willingly, XIIIb, 281; be united with confreres and do not put wrong interpretation on what they do, VII, 79; encourage them in trials, VII, 181, 322; be respectful, IX, 239; strive for union of hearts, IV, 238–39; be firm, II, 403; IV, 42; VII, 605; XIIIb, 351; do not tolerate evil, but try to remedy it, VII, 152; admonish and correct: see Admonitions; other mention, II, 86.

Familiarize young Missionaries with all ministries, as part of formation, IV, 121, 527; observe and guide them, VI, 179; visit classes, VII, 444; see that older confreres give good example to young, VII, 181, 322–23; weekly visits to confreres is praiseworthy, II, 325; be absent from house as infrequently as possible, VIII, 56; make retreat in house, VI, 123; do not multiply retreats, V, 469; hold “obedience” on regular days, IV, 578; ask to be reminded of faults, VII, 610; remain free to officiate or to preach, or to have others do this, IV, 195; must not accept any Missionary into house if he does not have either obedience (celebret) or letter from Superior, IV, 146, 551; obey Major Superiors, XIIIb, 375; leave choice of subjects to Superior General, II, 432; do not get rid of troublesome confreres to burden other houses with them, VII, 515; do not have Bishops intervene in matters that do not concern them, III, 523–24; should not accept invitation of Pastor to board Missionaries, V, 536.

Duties of subjects toward Superiors: Do not dwell on external aspect of Superiors, nor even on virtue, but consider in them God alone, III, 615; believe that they always act for best, IV, 390; learn to understand that Superiors may see things differently from subjects, II, 453; obey without grumbling or criticism: see Obedience; vow of obedience made to Superior General obliges obedience to local Superiors, V, 85; pray for them, XI, 108; communicate with them, X, 52–62; with great openness of heart, X, 54, 60; confide troubles to them, IX,
398; X, 237; mention attachments to Superiors, IX, 130; respect them, IX, 239; let them speak, IX, 241; know how to yield when of different opinion, IX, 238, 239; make known temptations and notable faults of neighbor: see Admonitions; submission to Superiors, III, 327–28; duties and prerogatives of subjects are in reference to Superior, VII, 497.

Superior of Daughters of Charity: chosen for three years, XIIIb, 123–24, 134; Saint Vincent names Saint Louise de Marillac Superior for life, XIIIb, 226; duties of Superior, X, 95; XIIIb, 123, 134, 323; nomination of Marguerite Chétif after death of Saint Louise: see Chétif.

Sister Servants (local Superiors) of communities of Daughters of Charity: why they are called Sister Servants, IX, 58; in beginning, named for one month, IX, 8; distribute duties, V, 33; do not leave house without informing someone, X, 78; submit resignation at least every six months, IX, 240; when Sister Servant stands at meeting, other Sisters should do likewise, XIIIb, 262; advice to Sister Servant, II, 231; VII, 381; XII, 363.

Of nuns: Conference to Visitation nuns before election of Superior; reasons to make good choice; qualities of good Superior; means, XIIIa, 162.

Supligeau (M.), clerk of salt granary in Le Mans - V, 599.

Suresnes, town near Paris - Birthplace of Marguerite Naseau, I, 68; IX, 64–65, 472; and Barbe Toussaint, XIIIb, 118.

Survire (Nicolas), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, V, 251–52; assists dying Saint Vincent, XIIIa, 204–05; enshrouds his body, XIIIa, 207.

Sutherland, county in Scotland - Fr. Lumsden ministers there, VI, 546.

Suzanne, Daughter of Charity - I, 340; entered before Act of Establishment, XIIIb, 228.

Susanna, woman who followed Our Lord - IX, 18.

Suze (Louis-François de la Baume de), Bishop of Viviers - Contacts with Saint Vincent, I, 304.

Suzy, village in Aisne - Birthplace of Sister Julienne Loret, IV, 516.

Swearing - See Cursing.

Sweden - Country won over to heresy, XI, 279, 318; Propaganda plans to ask Saint Vincent for Missionaries for Sweden, V, 70–71; question of sending there Fr. Guillot, who desires this, V, 165, 180, 213, 323, 352; French Ambassador to Sweden: see
Avaugour (Baron d’); war between Sweden and Poland, V, 418, 424, 454, 535; VI, 645–46; XI, 274, 279, 317; Swedes seize, pillage, and abandon Warsaw, V, 474; VI, 128, 144, 319, 421, 447, 451, 453, 470, 472, 489, 492, 502, 566; XI, 323; Poland comes to grips with King of Sweden, VI, 83; peace with Poland, VIII, 280, 314: see Oliva (Treaty), Poland, Warsaw; journey of Queen of Sweden to Paris, VII, 127; other mentions, V, 89; XI, 189.

Sweerts (M.), Flemish painter - VIII, 595.

Sylvestre (Fr.), Capuchin - Saint Vincent writes him about memorandum received from him, VII, 340.

Symard (M.), magistrate - Member of Charity of Joigny, XIIIb, 65–66.

Syon (Hugues), in Mâcon - XIIIb, 74.

T

Tabarka, town in Tunisia, small port near Algerian border - V, 133; VII, 522.

Table Bay, at Cape of Good-Hope - Fr. Étienne at Table Bay, VIII, 569, 573, 592.

Tables - Biblical References: see Appendix 1; Errata: see Appendix 2; List of Establishments and Superiors, VIII, 604–19; Topics treated in conferences at Saint-Lazare (1650–60), XII, 405–38.

Tabor (Mount), in Palestine - Transfiguration of Jesus, XI, 331; XII, 160; XIIIb, 386.

Tacaille (Anne and Claude), Daughters of Charity - XIIIb, 228.

Tagus, river in Spain - VIII, 503.

Talec (Nicolas), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, IV, 546; VI, 158; mention of letters to Saint Vincent, IV, 546; in Tréguier; Saint Vincent congratulates him for having resigned possession of benefice; indicates way of freeing self from pension, IV, 546–47; Superior of Saint-Charles Seminary, VI, 158; VIII, 614; Saint Vincent allows him to rest at Rougemont, XIIIa, 200.

Talmond (Henri de la Trémoille, Prince de) - Biographical data, II, 497.

Talmont, village in France - V, 405.

Talon (Charles-François), Pastor of Saint-Gervais - I, 472; II, 558; XIIIb, 393.
Talon (Françoise Doujat, Mme), Lady of Charity, wife of Omer Talon - Biographical data, VII, 544; idea that letter from Bro. Jean Parre suggests to her at meeting of Ladies, XI, 306–07.

Talon (Omer), Advocate General for Parlement of Paris - Biographical data, II, 478.

Tanguy (Fr.), Priest of the Mission - Sent to Agde, VIII, 137; in Agde, VIII, 170.

Taone (Giovanni Battista), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, V, 271; VI, 174; in Rome, V, 271–72, 274–75; Superior in Rome, V, 378; Saint Vincent renounces plan to place him in Turin, V, 467, 477; departure from Company, VI, 174, 318.

Taquet [Roquet] (Charles), seminarian of the Mission - Biographical data, VI, 175; VII, 364; entrance at Saint-Lazare, VI, 175; money sent for him, VII, 364.

Tarbes, town in Hautes-Pyrénées - Saint Vincent is ordained Subdeacon and Deacon in Tarbes, XIIIa, 4–6; Bishop: see Salvat Diharse; see also Cruchette.

Tardif (M.) - XIIIa, 107.

Tarrassse (Grégoire), Superior General of Benedictines of Saint-Maur - III, 112; IV, 197.

Tartars [Tatars] - Join forces against enemies of Poland, V, 535; other mentions, I, 14; VIII, 146.

Tartas, town in Landes - III, 245.

Tastet (M. de) - Sends regards to Saint Vincent, VI, 324.

Taufin (Fr.), Pastor in Troyes diocese - Guilty of simony, II, 397–98.

Tauler (Johannes), Dominican - Biographical data; edified by ulcerated poor person, X, 176.

Tavernier (Louise) - Member of Charity of Paillart, XIIIb, 48.

Tavernier (Marie), from Pontoise - V, 301.

Taverns - Danger of frequenting taverns, XI, 325; Bishop of Saintes reserves to himself suspension of priests who go to taverns, V, 626.

Taxes - Pay them without complaining, VI, 30; paid by dioceses, II, 220–21; grain tax, II, 444; postal tax in Algiers, III, 46; tax on consumer goods, III, 394; tax on French ships to Tunis, III, 394; chapel, clergy taxes, III, 569, 607; Mark Cogley [Coglée] urged to pay taxes in Sedan, IV, 118; tax on importation of firewood, V, 140; state tax in Poland, V, 193; consulate taxes in Algeria, V, 407; avoid speaking to people about taxes, VI, 2; Languedoc salt tax used as income for Marseilles hospital, VI,
99; VII, 101; Provence salt tax used as income for Marseilles hospital, VI, 260–61; VIII, 266, 376, 462, 485, 513; difficulties about salt tax in Le Mans, VI, 179; clergy tax in Le Mans, VII, 76; property tax, VIII, 462; other mention, XIIIa, 75.


**Taylor (Patrick) [Taillié (Patrice)], seminarian of the Mission** - Biographical data, VII, 495; VIII, 130; lacks dimissorial letters, VII, 495; recalled from Le Mans, VIII, 130.

**Telesphorus (Saint), Pope** - During his pontificate, priests were free to own personal goods, XII, 324.

**Téluatz (Fr.), Priest of the Mission** - II, 28.

**Tely (Étienne), of Châtillon** - Signs report of Charles Demia, XIIIa, 57.

**Temperament** - Moderated with age; we take it with us wherever we go, III, 616.

**Temperance** - Mention of conference, XII, 421; example of Saint Francis de Sales, XIIIa, 88. See also **Mortification**, **Moderation**.

**Temple (Order)** - Attempt to open seminary in Templars’ house in Paris, I, 424–25; their devotion to Our Lady of Loreto, XIIIb, 296; other mention, XIIIb, 392.

**Temporal Goods** - Conference on attachment to temporal goods, XI, 71–72; greater desire for property among priests than among laity; God punishes them in their heirs; property held in common in primitive Church; grave consequences of division of property, XII, 304; spreading empire of Christ is better than adding to possessions, III, 527; damage to property of house is common fault in Communities, XI, 25; Community that lacks nothing is near ruin, II, 517–18; care of temporal goods is necessary; how to do it, XI, 25, 315–16; XII, 95, 112; never to detriment of spiritual, I, 463; and never ceasing to trust in Providence: see **Providence**; example of Our Lord and Apostles, XII, 119–20; Saint Vincent gives confreres advice on economy, II, 623, 624; agrees to their claiming tithes, V, 612; VI, 398, 445; to having property, usurped by seculars, restored to Church, VI, 65, 161; to consolidating their lands instead of farming them themselves, VIII, 347; except in certain cases, IV, 326: see also **Poor**, **Poverty**.

**Temptations** - Conferences, IX, 272–84; X, 7–20; XI, 26–27, 133–35, 169–70; mention of another conference, XII, 431; text of Rule of Daughters of Charity, X, 355; generally, all
servants of God are tempted, I, 562; III, 182, 615; IV, 547; V, 473, 613; VI, 449; IX, 274, 282–83, 540; Jesus was tempted, X, 9; apostles also, IX, 283; X, 10; persons who follow natural inclinations are not tempted, nor are those who have such taste for things of God that everything is agreeable to them, IX, 282; as is often case for those beginning spiritual life, XI, 134, 169; temptation is good time to recognize spiritual mettle of soul, XI, 56; not to be tempted is bad sign, XI, 134, 170; many feel abandoned by God because they are not tempted, IX, 282–83; XI, 170; our life is nothing but temptation, III, 342; devil tempts under appearance of good, X, 14–17; to prevent good or continuation of good, IX, 274.

God permits temptation to manifest His power and glory, IX, 274; to test and sanctify us, X, 10–11, 15, 405; XI, 169; greater merit in one day of temptation than in month of tranquility, XI, 133; spiritual progress is observed in temptation, XI, 88; in what temptation consists; difference between temptation and inspiration, X, 8; temptation is evil only if we consent to it, X, 405; resist temptation as soon as we can, IX, 277; have recourse to prayer, X, 15, 18; not to be freed from it, but in order not to yield to it, XI, 134; manifest temptations to Superiors, not to others, IX, 501, 504, 541; X, 355–62; unless Superiors permit it, X, 361; Saint Vincent reassures Missionary who thought he lost his esteem by communication of temptation, IV, 356; reread retreat resolutions, IX, 282; change of place does not dispel temptations, III, 616; VI, 69; those who want to follow Christ will suffer temptation, V, 539; correction given with smile, XII, 393; beware of temptations during sickness, XII, 393.

Dispositions more or less perfect in face of temptations, XI, 134; temptation often followed by great consolations, XI, 169; temptations to which Daughters of Charity are most often exposed, X, 11–17; temptations against vocation: see also Daughters of Charity, Congregation of the Mission; against chastity: see also Chastity.

Tenerife, largest of Canary Islands - VIII, 564.

Tepidity [Lukewarmness, Sloth] - Mention of conferences, XII, 411, 415; in what tepidity or sloth consists, X, 153; spiritual sloth and vanity are causes for leaving Company, XI, 89; from it spring complaints and murmurings, X, 154; non-observance of Rules, X, 156; state of damnation, VIII, 126; God curses tepid, VIII, 126; X, 154; threatens to vomit them, X, 156–57; marks of tepidity, X, 158; XI, 88–89.

Teresa of Ávila (Saint) - Reformer of Carmel, I, 571; VIII, 406; great teacher of spiritual life, IV, 553; felt repugnance entering religious life, VI, 114; waits twenty years for God to give
her gift of prayer, IX, 42, 333–34; makes vow to act always
for greater glory of God, XII, 123; often asks God for good
priests, XII, 16; disciplined herself with nettles, III, 485; cited,
IX, 204, 269.

**Ternes (Marquis de), Lieutenant-General of Galleys of France** -
Authority over prisoners’ hospital in Marseilles, VI, 627; VII,
93.

**Terni, town in Italy** - Mission given, IV, 392.

**Ternier, territory in Savoy** - Evangelized by Saint Francis de Sales,
XIIIa, 81.

**Terrade (Olivier de la Trau, Sieur de la)** - General of Saint-Esprit
Order in France, II, 477.

**Tertullian, Father of Church** - His opinion on public penance, III,
359; informs us that first Christians made Sign of Cross often,
X, 505.

**Tessonnière (Marie)** - Biographical data, I, 406; II, 281; Saint
Vincent writes her about union of Fr. Authier’s priests to
Mission, II, 281.

**Testacy (Charles), Priest of the Mission** - Biographical data, II,
642; III, 81; Saint Vincent gives permission for two weeks
with family, II, 642; no news of his return, II, 676; consults
Fr. Portail about plan to name him Superior in Cahors, III, 81,
89; Fr. Portail is not in favor, III, 92; Fr. Testacy, Superior in
Cahors, VIII, 610; Bishop of Cahors complains that Fr. Testacy
worries Saint Vincent for trifles, III, 153; Bishop speaks to
Fr. Testacy about not accepting two boys into seminary, III,
162; is too inexperienced, III, 163; Saint Vincent writes to Fr.
Testacy for information, III, 238; Fr. Testacy is removed from
Cahors at request of Bishop and sent to Saintes, III, 259; other
mentions, III, 340, 408.

**Tétouan, town in Morocco** - See **Mariage**.

**Tévenot (M.), physician of Marie-Christine of France, Duchesse
de Savoy** - V, 253.

**Texel, island in Netherlands** - Harbor, VIII, 594.

**Theatines (Order)** - In Genoa, VIII, 120.


**Thermal Baths** - See **Baths**.

**Theodosius I, Roman Emperor** - Submits to penance Saint
Ambrose imposes on him, IX, 304–05; other mention, XIIIa,
33.

**Théologie Familière** - Book by Saint-Cyran condemned by Rome,
IV, 585.
Theology - Exercises in moral theology at Saint-Lazare, VIII, 90, 91, 93; XII, 235–36; classes at Saint-Lazare, VII, 495; Jesuits in Genoa do not teach scholastic theology, VIII, 92; Saint Vincent does not want it taught in Genoa house, VIII, 25, 93; eliminates it at Collège des Bons-Enfants because it is of little or no use, XIIIa, 200; mention of conference on moral theology, XII, 436. See also Cases of Conscience.

Theron (Andian or Dian), King of Madagascar - Warring against French on island, VI, 221.

Théroude (Toussaint), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, VIII, 355; arrives at Saint-Lazare; grieves at death of Abbé Louis de Chandenier, VIII, 355.

Thevenin (Fr.), Pastor of Saint-Étienne (Loire) - Urges Saint Vincent to abandon missions in order to dedicate self exclusively to seminary ministry, II, 255–57; Fr. Codoing keeps money Saint Vincent sends for Fr. Thevenin, II, 267, 272.

Thiange (Marquis de) - XIIIb, 303.

Thibault (Anne), Daughter of Charity - Sent to Sedan, X, 1.

Thibault (Claude), Daughter of Charity - XIIIb, 228.


Thibault (Louis), Priest of the Mission, son of M. and Mme Thibault - Biographical data, II, 519; III, 130–31; IV, 12; V, 109; letters Saint Vincent writes him in Saintes, II, 519, 658; in Montgeron, III, 134; in Saint-Méen, III, 456; IV, 12, 66, 260, 316, 476; Saint Vincent awaits him in Paris, II, 658; Bishop orders him to receive seminarian, II, 659; Superior in Saintes, VIII, 612; his long labors, III, 134; begins conference at Motherhouse of Daughters of Charity in place of Saint Vincent, who was delayed, IX, 337; Superior in Saintes, VIII, 612; Superior in Saint-Méen, III, 421; V, 109; VIII, 613; zeal for recruiting Daughters of Charity, III, 317, 457, 472; Saint Vincent keeps him informed of parents’ dispositions; tells him gist of his response to their letter, IV, 12; success of mission, IV, 66; at 1651 General Assembly, XIIIa, 369, 372, 374, 384, 387, 397; opinion of vows taken in Company, XIIIa, 377, 381; Saint Vincent fears overwork will injure his health, III, 527; health, IV, 372; death, V, 329, 330, 369, 375–76; praises, V, 358–60.

Thibault (M. and Mme) - Saint Vincent tells them his sentiments regarding their desire to enter a Community and to give part of their property to Church or the Charity, IV, 12–15;
M. Thibault proposes foundation for missions, which Saint Vincent cannot accept, IV, 476.

**Thibault** (Nicolas), seminarian of the Mission - Biographical data, VI, 584; to be ordained on Christmas 1657, VI, 584.

**Thibault** (Pierre) - Married in Sedan, killed in Vandy, IV, 189.

**Thibault** (Sister), Daughter of Charity, sister of Jean Thibault - Saint Vincent does not agree that she should be dismissed, II, 329.

**Thibaut** (Vincent) - Property adjustment, III, 337–38.

**Thiébault** (François), seminarian of the Mission - Biographical data, VIII, 25; Saint Vincent cannot recall who he is, VIII, 25.

**Thiérache**, in Picardy - Misery provoked in region by troubles of Fronde, IV, 218.

**Thiercelin** (Mlle de) - II, 545.

**Thierry** (Jean), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, VIII, 35; in Agde; gives no satisfaction, VIII, 35; dismissed from Company, VIII, 112.

**Thierry** (M.) - Opposes Congregation of the Mission regarding benefice of Saint-Esprit in Toul, III, 366.


**Thieulin** (René), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, VI, 358; VII, 5; in Notre-Dame de Lorm; hesitates to hear confession because of limited knowledge of dialect, VI, 358; promised to Agen house, VII, 5; Saint Vincent writes to him, VI, 380.

**Thilouse** (Marie), Daughter of Charity, from Tours - Biographical data, II, 667; III, 421; causing problems, II, 667; sent to Nantes, III, 421, 422, 427.

**Tholanghare** [Tolagnaro], village in Madagascar - Location of Fort-Dauphin and home of Missionaries, III, 544, 567; V, 513; VI, 231, 236, 243; inhabitants well-disposed toward Catholic religion, V, 524; other mention, VI, 248.

**Tholard** (Jacques), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, II, 19; III, 138; V, 208; VII, 20; VIII, 59; XI, 106; letters of Saint Vincent to Fr. Tholard in Annecy, II, 19, 123, 152; in Villejuif, III, 138; in Maule, V, 483; in Bruyères-le-Châtel, VII, 20; in Marcoussis, VII, 71; mention of letters to Saint Vincent from Troyes, VII, 309; VIII, 72; sister and niece, VIII, 73; XIIIib, 348–49; Saint Jane Frances de Chantal’s opinion of him, II, 32; difficulty hearing women's confessions, II, 19–23, 114, 118,
123–24, 152–54; III, 139; Saint Vincent dispenses him from hearing confessions, III, 139, 250; at least “of all sorts of people,” VIII, 73; in Annecy, II, 18, 402, 609; XI, 106, 107; health, II, 88; in Villejuif, III, 138; in Coulommiers, III, 250; Superior in Tréguier, III, 447; VIII, 616; giving mission near Maule, V, 208; XI, 157; not far from Paris, V, 363; in Maule, V, 483; in Bruyères-le-Châtel, VII, 20; in Marcoussis, VII, 71; in Troyes, hesitates to renew vows, VII, 310; Saint Vincent considers sending him to give missions in Agde diocese, VIII, 59, 72; in Richelieu; recalled to Paris, VIII, 307; in Paris, VIII, 341.

**Tholen**. town in Netherlands - Fr. Étienne passes through, VIII, 596.

**Tholibowski** (Albert), Bishop of Poznań - Vacancy in diocese, V, 249; given to Tholibowski, V, 249, 257; contacts with Missionaries in Poland, V, 263; VI, 298; gives parish to Missionaries in Warsaw, VII, 107; at death of Fr. Ozenne, Saint Vincent offers Bishop Fr. Desdames for Holy Cross parish, VII, 276; letter of Saint Vincent to Bishop on this topic, VII, 276, 300; fear he might take parish from Company, VII, 475; Bishop wants Company to minister in Poznań diocese, VII, 625.

**Thomas** (Guillaume) - Associate Canon of Church of Paris, XIIIa, 221, 233–34.

**Thomas** (Fr.), priest of Angoulême - Offers parish to Congregation of the Mission; Saint Vincent thanks him but declines, V, 435.

**Thomas** (Saint), Apostle - Apostle of Indies, VIII, 240, 560; XII, 79.

**Thomas à Kempis**, Augustinian - Author of *The Imitation of Christ*, I, 373; III, 483; V, 298.

**Thomas Aquinas** (Saint) - Writings, V, 297; crucifix was his library, IX, 28; teachings: Jesus did not take vows, XII, 299; XIIIa, 375; public vows acquire, simply by that fact, certain spiritual and divine solemnity, XIIIa, 406; to set aside one exercise of piety for another is to leave God for God, X, 556; explicit knowledge of Mysteries of Trinity and Incarnation necessary as means to salvation, I, 119; X, 271; XI, 172–73, 343–44; XII, 72; XIIIa, 174; more difficult to put up with mortifications coming from without than voluntary ones, IV, 55; God has never worked any miracles to confirm errors, VI, 291–92; more meritorious to love neighbor for love of God than to love God without practical application to neighbor, XII, 214; no one can be lost in practice of charity, XIIIb, 437; if we were not free, religion would be fruitless and pure folly, XIIIa, 171; no one can be absolved of sins without confessing them and having contrition for them, XIIIb, 357; besides abso-
lute Commandments, some others oblige only *quoad preparationem animi*, XII, 102; other mentions, I, 584; V, 453.

**Thomas Becket** (Saint), Archbishop of Canterbury - Punishment of King Henry II, who had him murdered, IX, 305.

**Thomas of Villanova** (Saint) - Canonization, VII, 329.

**Thomassin** (Marie-Cécile), Visitandine - Biographical data; Saint Vincent gives permission for Fr. Lallemant to enter monastery each time there is need, VIII, 269.


**Thou** (M. de), French Ambassador at The Hague - VIII, 596.

**Thouvant** (Claude), Archdeacon of Aizenay - Benefactor of Luçon house, III, 145, 147; mission funded by him, III, 490.

**Thouvenot** (M.) - Contacts with Saint Vincent, VI, 522.

**Thouvignon** (Dominique), Commander of Saint-Esprit de Toul - resigns this benefice in favor of Charles de Gournay, Bishop of Toul, with request that he give it to Priests of the Mission, I, 417; II, 40, 476–77.

**Thualt** (M.), notary - XIIIb, 396.

**Thuillier** (M.) - XIIIa, 21.

**Thulon** (M.) - Member of Charity of Joigny, XIIIb, 66.

**Tillon** (Hélène) - Member of Charity of Châtillon, XIIIb, 22.

**Time** - Mention of conference on good use of time, XII, 434. See also **Work**.

**Timothy** (Saint) - Quote from Saint Paul’s letter to Timothy, XI, 55; other mention, III, 482.

**Tinien** (M.) - Letter of Fr. Lucas to M. Tinien, I, 278.

**Tinti** (Abbé), Agent of King of France in Rome - Intervention in Chancelade affair, IV, 27, 136; in foundation of Duchesse d’Aiguillon, VIII, 7; Duchess complains about his dishonesty, VIII, 21, 39.

**Tintillier** (Mme) - Saint Vincent informs her of money being sent, VII, 364.

**Tiron-Saint-Priest** (M.) - I, 29.

**Titus** (Saint) - Mention, III, 482.

**Tivoli**, town in Lombardy - XI, 341.

**Tivoli**, town near Rome - Saint Vincent urges Fr. Jolly to go to rest in Tivoli or Frascati, VII, 240; Giovanni Battista Taone gives missions in diocese, V, 378.
Tizon (G.), member of Charity of Courboin - XIIIb, 93.

Tobit, biblical personage - Disconsolate at having lost his sight, V, 513; God tested his love and fidelity, IX, 39; his charity, X, 146.

Toinette (Mlle), in Clermont - I, 284.

Tolagnaro - See Tholanghare.

Toledo, city in Spain - Plan to open Missionaries’ house, VI, 363–64; VII, 292, 343, 391, 400, 407, 433; Archbishop: see Balthazar Moscoso y Sandoval; Prelate’s chaplain wants to enter Congregation of the Mission, VII, 327.

Toledo [Tolet] (Francisco), Cardinal - Biographical data; author of Summa casuum conscientiae absolutissima, II, 608; reassures Clement VIII, tortured with remorse for having absolved of heresy Henry IV, who then relapsed into error, V, 317; XII, 283; XIIIa, 377.

Toniello, priest, consultor for Propaganda - XIIIa, 250.

Tonkin - Situation of Catholic Church in area; petition to Rome requesting nomination of Bishops in partibus, IV, 595; V, 15–16; fund destined to assure stipends of Bishops, IV, 605; V, 16, 78; decision of Rome awaited in Paris, V, 78; decision is favorable, VI, 605; Saint Vincent does not think missionaries destined for Tonkin and Cochin-China have another intention, VI, 553; does not think they want to form Congregation, or could, if they wanted, VI, 630: see also Cochin China, Pallu.

Tonnerre, commune in department of Yonne - Vicar-General of Moutiers-Saint-Jean Abbey lauds work of Priests of the Mission there, II, 497.

Tonnerre (Louis de Clermont, Chevalier de), slave in Tunis, son of Comtesse de Tonnerre - VII, 145, 523; VIII, 331, 337.

Tonnerre (Marie Vignier, Comtesse de) - Sends money for son, VII, 519; reimburses Saint Vincent for loan to son, slave in Algiers, VII, 523; VIII, 331, 337.

Topics treated in conferences at Saint-Lazare (1650–60) - XII, 405–38.

Tor dei Specchi, Community in Rome - Members are not nuns, although certain take simple vows, XIIIa, 405.

Toul, town in Meurthe-et-Moselle - Bishops: see André Du Saussay, Charles-Chrétien de Gournay, Jacques Le Bret; Vicar-General: see Midot; Judges: see Fremyn, Trélon; Lieutenant-General of bailiwick of Toul: see Favier; charity of Duchesse d’Aiguillon toward nuns in Toul, III, 202–03; town in distress because of large number of soldiers garrisoned
there, IV, 16; passing of Court through Toul, VI, 534; diocese offered to François Hallier, IV, 601; letters from Saint Vincent to Toul Missionaries, I, 323, 378, 558; II, 68, 74; III, 69: see Caset, Delespiney, Demonchy, des Jardins; letters received from them, V, 553, 618.

Foundation of establishment, I, 417; Saint Vincent reprimands Superior who does not feed confrères well, I, 378; M. Fleury sells Missionaries his share in two small houses adjoining hospital, II, 113; great regularity, union, cordiality in house, II, 492; how Missionaries got Saint-Esprit house in Toul, I, 417; II, 476–78; they reside there, II, 70, 75; possession of house contested by Order of Saint-Esprit; lawsuit, I, 417, 438, 540, 544; II, 68–69, 156; III, 366–67, 449; IV, 16; rights of Missionaries recognized by town, II, 156; Saint Vincent asks protection of magistrate of Toul, II, 476; decree of King’s Council, II, 477; settlement, II, 171; affair taken to Rome, II, 40–41, 105, 477, 541; rights of Mission defended there by Fr. Midot, Vicar-General, II, 41; and by Fr. Le Bret, II, 491–92; Commanders of Saint-Esprit de Toul: see Dehorgny, Jolly (Edme); Fr. Jolly resigns Commandery in favor of Congregation of the Mission, V, 153; formalities with view to union, VI, 427; VII, 1, 51–52.

Charity toward poor, I, 542; II, 42, 45, 74, 93; missions, IV, 15; V, 618; VII, 52, 358; care of two parishes, Écrouves and Toul, impedes ministry of missions, V, 236; VI, 457, 533; retreats for ordinands, VI, 366, 427, 457, 535; saint unable to send priest, as requested, VI, 533; canonical visitation by Fr. Dehorgny, I, 438; II, 69, 82, 93; Fr. Lambert aux Couteaux, II, 324; Fr. Portail, V, 440; Fr. Berthe, VII, 613; VIII, 13, 15, 16.

List of Superiors and history of house, VIII, 605–06; Jacques Le Soudier, consulted for position of Superior, asks to be excused for health reasons, V, 19; Toul Missionaries: see Aulent, Bécu (Jean), Boucher (Léonard), Bourdet (Étienne), Brin, Caset, Colée, Delespiney, Demonchy, Desdames, des Jardins, Du Coudray, Dupont (Louis), Jostel, Lambert aux Couteaux, Lefebvre (Augustin), Proust; other mentions, I, 556, 582; II, 45, 113, 260; III, 65, 68; VII, 137; X, 453; XIIIa, 329.

Toulon, town in Var - Bishop: see Pierre Pingré; prisoners in Toulon: see Auroy, Ballagny, Bonner, Chocart, Deleau, Dubois (Denis), Duval, Esbran, Frangé, Lancre (Martin de), Le Cercieux, Le Gros (Pierre), Le Page, Lesueur, Mansart, Marbaix, Meglat, Moger, Traverse; Missionaries who ministered to prisoners: see Huguier, Mugnier, Parisy; journey of Fr. Get to Toulon: see Get (Firmin); hospital for prisoners, V, 244; VI, 186–87; galleys for Rome in port of Toulon, II, 339;
may need to return to Marseilles, VII, 488; other mentions, V, 412; VI, 121, 201, 207; VII, 316; VIII, 545.

**Toulouse**, town in Haute-Garonne - Saint Vincent studies at University of Toulouse and receives diploma of Bachelor of Theology, I, 10; legacy of woman of Toulouse, I, 2; incurs debts there, I, 14; hires horse, I, 3; plans to return here, I, 520, 526; piety of inhabitants, III, 196; Parlement, I, 2; registers Act of Establishment of Cahors house, VIII, 611; Archbishops: see Pierre de *Marca*, Charles de *Montchal*; Visitation Nuns, III, 198; VIII, 144; sermons of Fathers of Christian Doctrine in Toulouse, XII, 209; mission given by so-called Missionary, VI, 517–18; Jansenism in diocese, IV, 248; supporters of probabilism (laxism) in Toulouse, VII, 547, 550, 628; decree of Parlement suppressing preaching of Huguenots, II, 503–04; confreres evangelize Toulouse diocese: see *Boudet, Durot, Sergis*; brother of Jean Martin is going to Toulouse, II, 652; III, 187; Charles de Montchal wishes to establish Priests of the Mission in diocese and confide seminary to them; waits for saint to express desire, III, 538; saint prefers to wait until called, III, 538; IV, 144; on occasion of foundation given him, offers services to Archbishop, IV, 144; Jansenism and other false teachings in town, III, 591–92; decree of Parlement regarding Solminihac, IV, 124; Daughters of Charity requested, V, 629; IX, 527–28; X, 95, 317; Dominicans of Toulouse, III, 386; other mentions, III, 227; VIII, 5; XI, 85; XIIIa, 109.

**Toulouse** (Raymond VII, Comte de) - Revolt against authority of Saint Louis, XI, 273.

**Tournère** (Marie-Catherine), Visitandine from Compiègne - Mother de Fontaine asks permission for her to enter and stay for a time in First Monastery of Paris, VIII, 530.


**Touraine**, province - VI, 591; IX, 275; XIIIb, 267.


**Tournelle**, prison in Paris - VIII, 545, 546.


**Tourneton** (Marguerite), Daughter of Charity - Departure from Company, III, 209, 211.

**Tournisson** (Fr.), Priest of the Mission - In Crécy, III, 318.

**Tournus**, town in Saône-et-Loire - Abbé de Tournus: see also *Chandenier* (Louis de), Canons of Tournus, VII, 320; passage
of Court through town, VII, 321; other mentions, V, 550; VII, 404; VIII, 132.

**Tours**, town in Indre-et-Loire - Birthplace of Martin Jolly: see Jolly (Martin); Hôtel-Dieu, I, 194; Dominican Convent, VII, 384; Visitation, II, 626; sojourn in Tours by Saint Vincent, II, 529; III, 409; by Saint Louise, II, 10; III, 9; by Fr. Gondrée, III, 289; by Fr. Mousnier, V, 277; by Fr. Alméras, VIII, 413, 421, 423, 483; Daughters of Charity from area, III, 301, 421, 422; canonry in Champigny-sur-Veude promised to man from Tours, III, 605; return of Ribot, brother of Algerian slave, VI, 8; other mentions, I, 420, 499, 500, 502, 594, 596; II, 12; IV, 46; VI, 262; VIII, 371.

**Touschard** (M.) - Saint Vincent entrusts him with errand for Dax, I, 332.

**Toussaint** (Barbe), Daughter of Charity - Arrival in Angers, I, 603; II, 12; XIIIb, 118; trial to companions, III, 416; almost completely calmed down, III, 424.

**Toussainte** (Sister) - See David.

**Toussainte** (Sister) - See Allou.

**Toutblanc** (Louis), secretary to Duc de Retz - Legacy for Montmirail Missionaries, II, 554; VIII, 612.

**Traitez des droits et libertez de l’Église gallicane** - Book censured by many French Bishops, III, 591.

**Trambly** (Antoine), of Mâcon - XIIIb, 74.

**Tranchot** (M.) - His praise, II, 571.

**Tranchot** (Mlle) - Takes interest in Charity of Saint-Benoît, I, 96; of Villeneuve-Saint-Georges, I, 128; in Michel Le Gras, I, 138; Saint Vincent advises Saint Louise to stay at her house in Villeneuve, I, 161; other mention, II, 571.

**Tranquility** - Saint Vincent asks Saint Louise to honor tranquility of Our Lord, I, 171.

**Transylvania** - Prince of Transylvania joins enemies of Poland, VI, 645; VII, 83.

**Tratebas** (Antoine), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, V, 411; VI, 411; VII, 18; VIII, 161; XI, 153; his father, VI, 617, 628; his family gives hospitality to Fr. Portail during plague epidemic in Marseilles, VIII, 161; questioned in course of conference, XI, 153; sent to Genoa, V, 411; risks life to serve plague-stricken, VI, 411, 432, 491; death, VI, 504, 506, 509, 528, 530, 535, 537, 567, 583, 586; VII, 15, 18; XI, 379, 381; mention of conference on his virtues, XII, 429.
Traversay (Anne Petau, Dame de) - Biographical data, I, 336; II, 222; III, 253; V, 282; VI, 203; VIII, 465; Lady of Charity, I, 336, 495; II, 328; VI, 203; concern for galley convicts, II, 222, 224; for foundlings, II, 328, 444, 485–88; III, 253–54; for Sisters who minister to them, II, 299, 300; contacts with Saint Vincent, I, 497; III, 303; V, 344, 357; with Saint Louise, II, 478, 598; V, 344; gift of Christmas crib to Fr. Étienne, VIII, 585; other mentions, I, 593; V, 282; VIII, 465.

Traverse (Vincent) - Prisoner in Toulon, VI, 195, 418, 599, 617; VII, 101, 179, 245, 486; VIII, 299, 361.

Trabzon [Trébizond] - Saint Vincent sends Archbishop letter of Cardinal Antonio Barberini, V, 176; death and succession, XIIIa, 196; see also Agostino Fracioti; other mention, III, 274.

Treatise on the Love of God - Book by Saint Francis de Sales, I, 513; XIIIa, 84; XIIIb, 442.

Treffort (Simon), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, II, 633; IV, 141; VI, 477; VII, 373; in Cahors, II, 633; III, 81; IV, 141, 273, 451, 452, 480; Saint Vincent suggests he go to Lorm to give missions, VI, 477; in Notre-Dame de Lorm; needs encouragement, VII, 373.

Tréguier, town in Côtes-du-Nord - Bishop: see Balthazar Grangier de Liverdi; Canons: see Duval (Fr.), Rumelin; fondness of clergy of diocese for wine, VIII, 168; Bishop asks for Daughters of Charity to minister in three hospitals, XI, 327; Saint Vincent unable to accommodate him, VI, 139; union of Archdeaconry of Tréguier to Le Mans house proposed to saint; he declines, VII, 535.

Tréguier Missionaries: letters from Saint Vincent, IV, 546; V, 80, 582: see Dupont (Louis); talk of giving direction of Tréguier Seminary to Congregation of the Mission; revenue insufficient, II, 434; difficulties presented by foundation: see Rumelin; Bishop entrusts seminary to Priests of the Mission, asks them to preach, by exception, in Tréguier, increases seminary revenues by union of chapels, agrees that Superior may accept foundation, refuses Missionaries permission to use powers given them by Rome concerning absolution of cases reserved to Pope, complains to Saint Vincent about recall of seminary professor; Saint Vincent reminds him that Missionaries cannot hear, in their houses, confessions of outsiders: see Liverdi (Balthazar Grangier de); benefactors of seminary, VIII, 222: see Duval (Fr.), Rumelin; Saint Vincent gives Fr. Dupont permission to preach there for a week by order of Bishop, on occasion of Jubilee, V, 604–05.

Superior carries out obligations of foundation ahead of time, VIII, 76; threat of lawsuit between seminary and
Chapter, VIII, 168–69; priests formed in seminary, IV, 313; God blesses seminary, VII, 566–67; censure of professor who dictates lessons, VI, 64; missions, III, 616; canonical visitation by Saint Vincent, III, 409; by Fr. Berthe, VI, 381–82; by Fr. Dehorgny, VIII, 76, 131, 170, 221, 285; assignments, V, 535; division among Missionaries, V, 582; VIII, 318; lapse of Missionary, VII, 42; insufficiency of personnel, VI, 198, 382, 586–87; VII, 399, 429; list of Superiors and history of house, VIII, 616; Tréguier Missionaries: see Butler (Peter), Dupont (Louis), Lapostre, Laudin (Gabriel), Menand, Pennier, Plunket, Rivet (Jacques), Talec, Tholard.

Treilles (François) - XIIIa, 21.
Treilles (Girault) - XIIIa, 21.

Treize-Maisons, in Paris - See Foundlings.

Trélon (Cauchon, Seigneur de), Judge - Benevolence toward Troyes Missionaries, II, 69, 74; correspondence with Saint Vincent, I, 558; III, 449; one of executors of will of Commander de Sillery, his uncle, II, 134.

Tremollières (M.) - Secretary-Councillor of King, XIIIa, 148.
Trémon (M. de), Governor of Mâcon - XIIIb, 75.

Trent (Congregation of Council) - Pope consults Congregation before issuing Brief Ex Commissa Nobis on vows in Congregation of the Mission, XII, 306, 351; XIIIa, 417, 420, 482.

Trent (Council) - Regulations of Council of Trent to be respected as coming from Holy Spirit, II, 505; Saint Augustine should be explained by Council of Trent and not Council of Trent by Saint Augustine, III, 328; Saint-Cyran admits legitimacy and ecumenicity of Council, XIIIa, 121, 134–36; Saint Vincent has not heard him contradict it, XIIIa, 108; saint could give statutes to his Congregation, but they must not contradict decisions of Council, XIIIa, 248, 303–04, 315, 317, 396; regulations of Council recommended to Madagascar Missionaries, III, 280; collection of Canons and Decrees of Council, III, 282; V, 297; Council recommends recourse to Pope in difficulties, IV, 213; VI, 293; promotes seminaries, II, 256; XIIIa, 309–10; Saint-Méen Seminary in conformity with Trent, III, 51, 53.

Council of Trent condemns beforehand errors of Jansenism, IV, 607; teaches universality of redemption, III, 325; possibility of willfully resisting movement of grace, XIIIa, 169, 171; allows public penance for public sins, III, 362; IV, 35; asks that penance be proportionate to gravity of sin, V, 322; counsels confession of venial sins for greater purity, XIIIb, 357; ordinances regarding seminaries, II, 505; III, 53,
111; regarding accountability of seminary to Bishop, II, 507; conditions of admission to seminaries, XIIIa, 428; demands that any ecclesiastical post be given only after examination, XIIIa, 87; that religious houses not part of any Congregation be united to form one Congregation, III, 225; authorizes Society of Jesus, despite prohibition against founding new religious Orders, XIIIa, 381; wants nuns to be examined before receiving habit and profession, IV, 486, 490; to have extraordinary confessor four times a year, XIIIb, 262; forbids giving seculars permission to enter cloister, except for necessity, VI, 284; VIII, 153–54; by exception, Jesuits not obliged to follow one of the four Rules of the time, XIIIa, 381; Council regulations concerning election of Superioresses, III, 454–55; Council declares choosing worst among those presented is sinful, X, 218; Council refers to Holy See difficulties arising from its decrees, IV, 183; war prevents Pope from making decision with all conditions prescribed by Council, IV, 211; other mention, I, 43, 51; XIIIa, 102, 162; XIIIb, 387.


*Trévoux*, town in Ain - Confraternity of Charity established, XIIIb, 74.

Trévy (M. de) - II, 18.

**Trials** - Trials draw down graces of God on those who bear with them, I, 157; IV, 222, 356; IX, 184–85; example of Jesus, XI, 333; of Saint Vincent, XI, 338, 339, 367, 373–74; of Saint Jane Frances de Chantal: see this name; virtue recognized especially in trials, VIII, 374; great plans always pass through trials, XI, 367–68; trials found everywhere, IV, 265; VI, 63; VII, 322; to be endured patiently at foot of Cross, IX, 393, 398; make them known to Superiors, not to others, VII, 446; IX, 15, 33, 63, 276, 398, 413, 502, 503, 541; X, 149, 164, 355–67; unless Superiors cannot give help, X, 361; consolation for afflicted persons, I, 126; IV, 265; V, 14, 197, 410; VI, 449; VII, 246, 255; VIII, 374: see also Murmuring, Persecution, Spiritual Dryness, Sufferings, Temptations.

*Trier (Trèves)*, town in Germany - VII, 537.

**Trinitarians** - See Mathurin Fathers.

**Trinité** (Mother de la), Superior of Troyes Carmel - Biographical data, I, 399; II, 116; letters Saint Vincent writes to her, I, 399, 415, 443, 569, 577; II, 132, 228; benefactor of Troyes Missionaries, I, 415–16, 443; II, 132; of Annecy, I, 571; inspiration, II, 116; Saint Vincent urges her not to leave Troyes, II, 229.
Trinity (Mystery) - Mention of conferences on this Mystery, XII, 411, 427, 432; explanation of Mystery, XIIIa, 175–79; conference on worship owed to Blessed Trinity; Blessed Trinity, patron of Congregation of the Mission, XI, 172; according to great Doctors, explicit knowledge of this Mystery is necessary means for salvation, I, 119; X, 271; XI, 172–73, 344; XII, 72–73; XIIIa, 174; worship of Blessed Trinity recommended to members of Charity of Châtillon, XIIIb, 18; zeal of Daughters of Charity will teach Mystery, XI, 173; Blessed Trinity, model of uniformity, X, 292; XII, 210; XIIIb, 274; of union, IV, 238; IX, 80, 81; XIIIb, 275.

Tripoli, town in Barbary - Pasha requests Missionary, V, 180; other mentions, V, 132; VIII, 162; XIIIa, 346.

Tripoli, town in Syria - VII, 274.

Tristan (Claude), member of Tuesday Conferences - Biographical data, II, 265; VII, 382; Vicar-General of Beauvais, VII, 382.

Trobois [Trubois] (M.) - II, 528; debt he owes Saint Lazare, II, 528, 535.

Trois-Épis (Notre-Dame) - Historical note, VII, 335; shrine offered to Saint Vincent for Congregation, VI, 534; VII, 335; Lieutenant-General of bailiwick of Toul presses for end to affair, VIII, 11.

Tronson (Germain), notary in Paris - XIIIa, 25.

Tronson (Mme) - Superior of Daughters of Blessed Virgin, VIII, 473.

Troyes, town in Aube - Climate considered one of best in kingdom, VII, 150; Bishops: see also René de Breslay, François Malier du Houssay; journeys and sojourns of Saint Vincent in Troyes, I, 412, 552, 557, 558, 559; Commander de Sillery in Troyes, I, 577–78; presence of two Irish regiments and numerous Irish refugees, V, 82; in great misery; Saint Vincent does not know how to help them, VII, 348; Visitation Monastery, I, 556; II, 134, 135, 168; Carmel: see Trinité (Mother); Daughters of Charity natives of Troyes, II, 194; XIIIb, 360-62; other mentions, II, 147; V, 584; VI, 300; VII, 507, 529.

Troyes Missionaries: letters from Saint Vincent, I, 521, 522, 530; II, 167; IV, 350; VI, 507, 574; VII, 139, 308, 347; VIII, 72, 276; Fr. Grenu sent to Troyes, I, 404; imminent departure of Missionaries destined for new establishment, I, 444; choice of lodging, I, 443; difficulty of finding place either in town or in faubourg, I, 570; Missionaries will live in borrowed house in Sancey: see Sancy; benefactors of house: see Girardin, Sillery (Noël Brulart de), Trinité (Mother); revenues, II, 359; Saint Jane Frances de Chantal hopes that Troyes will give two
priests and Brother to Annecy house, II, 61; missions, I, 521, 528; VI, 381, 393, 570; VII, 166, 334; seminary professors, VI, 507, 574; VII, 235; VIII, 219; number of seminarians, V, 82; Bishop wants to unite Barbuise parish to seminary to increase revenues; Saint Vincent refuses: see Barbuise; retreats for ordinands, I, 445, 531; assistance for Irish refugees, V, 82; VII, 348; for poor people, III, 409; canonical visitation by Saint Vincent, I, 552, 557, 558, 559; II, 69; by Fr. Alméras, III, 68; V, 261, 312; by Fr. Berthe, VIII, 15; illness of Missionaries, IV, 290.

List of Superiors and history of house, VIII, 607; Troyes Missionaries: see Bourdet (Jean), Brin, Charond, Cornuel, Dalton, Dassonval, Delorme, du Chesne (Pierre), du Coudray, Dufestel (François), Dupuich (François), McEnery [Ennery], Froment, Gigot, la Fosse, Lucas (Antoine), Ozenne (Charles), Perceval, René (Bro.), Rose (Nicolas), Savary, Senaux, Tholard, Villain; other mentions, III, 68; V, 118, 251; VI, 579.

Troyes (Claude de), notary in Paris - XIIIa, 25.

Truchart (Fr.), confessor of Daughters of Charity in Nantes - III, 604; V, 9, 57; XIIIb, 321, 328.

Truffar (Marie) - Member of Charity of Paillart, XIIIb, 48.

Truillard (M.) - Captain of cavalry of Prince of Moldavia; VI, 109; Saint Vincent forwards letters from his father, VIII, 369, 420.

Truluy (Mme), Lady of Charity - III, 213.

Trumeau (Marie-Marthe), Daughter of Charity - Biographical data, V, 57; VII, 191; VIII, 127; ill in Angers, III, 21, 35; Sister Servant at Saint-Paul, XIIIb, 302; in Nantes in same capacity, V, 57; IX, 517; XIIIb, 312; recalled to Paris, V, 432; sent to La Fère, X, 160; Sister Servant, X, 163; in La Fère, VII, 191; X, 233; calumniated, VIII, 233; sent to Cahors, VIII, 127; X, 533; other mention, XIIIb, 118, 227.

Trust in God - See Confidence in God.

Trzebicki (André), Bishop of Krakow - VII, 490.

Tubeuf (Jacques) - Biographical data, II, 92.

Tubeuf (Mme), daughter of Mlle Montdésir - V, 44.

Tuesday Conferences [Priests’ Conferences] - Historical data, VII, 62; beginnings, I, 201, 202, 203; progress, I, 413; II, 264; Prelates of Assembly of Estates of Languedoc intend to have conferences in their dioceses, II, 614; Rule, VII, 230; XIIIa, 140–43; do not accept those who have been members of some other group, VII, 584; praise for their simplicity, II, 264, 270;
for their piety, V, 196; XII, 269, 348; for their virtue, XI, 8; King chooses Bishops from among them, I, 413; meetings, I, 214, 238; II, 616; meetings held at Saint-Lazare moved to Bons-Enfants at beginning of 1658, VII, 405; topics discussed at meetings, I, 527; VII, 405; XI, 80, 325, 350; XII, 304; same subject discussed fourteen times, X, 559–60; those unable to attend send thoughts to meeting, X, 562; missions given by these priests, VIII, 366, 534: see Metz; dying Saint Vincent blesses them, XIIIa, 205; Alet, II, 543, 614; Angoulême, II, 488, 501; Dauphiné, I, 527; Genoa, IV, 229; VII, 413; Marseilles, VII, 302; VIII, 136; Metz, VII, 92, 102, 170; Muret, I, 527; Noyon, II, 440, 441; Pontoise, II, 283; Puy, XII, 357; Saintes, II, 660; Queen’s suggestion for mission to be proposed at meeting, II, 534; other mentions, II, 41, 53, 71, 219, 296, 316, 405; VI, 115; VIII, 108; XIIIa, 370, 386. See also Abelly, Alix (Michel), Barreau (M.), Blampignon, Bossuet, Chandenier (Claude de), Chandenier (Louis de), Fouquet (François), Gedoy, Godeau, Maupas du Tour, Olier, Pavillon (Nicolas), Perriquet, Perrochel, Saint-Floran, Tristan.

Tuet, mill and small farm - Property of Richelieu Missionaries, IV, 8.

Tulle, town in Corrèze - Bishop: see Jean-Richard de Genoulhac de Vaillac; sad state of diocese, IV, 27.

Tulloue (Robert), notary in Paris - XIIIa, 21.

Tumy (Ambroise), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, III, 408; VIII, 563; death, VIII, 563.

Tunis, town in Barbary - Saint Vincent, slave in Tunisia, I, 4–9, 12; VIII, 599–601; benefactor of Mission of Tunis: see Aiguillon (Duchesse d’); consulate: see Huguier, Husson, Le Vacher (Jean); slaves; confreres ministering to slaves: see Guérin (Julien), Le Vacher (Jean); Saint Vincent considers sending Pierre du Chesne to visit Barbary Missionaries, V, 147; seizures of Turkish corsairs, V, 133; raid on Calabria, V, 390; distraint of English against Tunis; Saint Vincent would like French to imitate this, V, 387; other mentions, V, 145, 150, 162, 393, 530; VI, 153, 613; VII, 105, 411, 437; VIII, 600; XI, 290; XII, 61: see also Barbary.

Turbot (Jean), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data; in Saint-Méen, III, 458.


Turenne (Henri de la Tour, Vicomte de), Maréchal de France - Biographical data, IV, 423; army defeated at Saint-Étienne, IV,
150; Saint Vincent asks him for soldier to guard Livry farm, IV, 423; reference to Turenne’s wife, VII, 419.

**Turenne** (Marguerite de), Daughter of Charity - Hesitation in giving her the habit, II, 195, 198; dismissed from Company, XIIIb, 267–69.

**Turet** (Jeanne), Daughter of Charity - XIIIb, 228.

**Turgis** (Denis), notary in Paris - XIIIa, 20, 22, 59, 66.

**Turgis** (Élisabeth Le Goutteux), widow, Daughter of Charity - Biographical data, I, 326; II, 13; III, 216; retreat at Motherhouse, I, 326; Saint Vincent agrees to her making few months’ seminary, I, 327; proposed for Hôtel-Dieu, I, 352; at Foundlings, I, 431, 468, 488, 574; Saint Louise proposes that she replace her in her absence, II, 302; Saint Vincent hesitates to send her to Angers Hospital, I, 600; in Angers, 601; II, 12; recall to Paris is considered, II, 81; arrival in Paris, II, 137, 139; Sister Servant in Richelieu, III, 8, 216; Sister Servant in Chars, III, 298; Sister Servant in Saint-Denis, III, 419; asks Saint Louise for catechism, XIIIb, 299; death, XIIIb, 295; other mentions, II, 196, 337.

**Turin**, town in Piedmont - Archbishop: see Giulio Cesare Bergera; threat of plague, VI, 40, 72, 86, 89; plague does not materialize, VI, 92, 110, 127; Visitation nuns of Turin, VI, 522, 602; VII, 312; Missionaries called to Turin by priest of Piedmont, V, 165; by Marchese di Pianezza, V, 252, 412; initial negotiations, V, 252–54, 373–74; Saint Vincent specifies what is necessary to accept foundation; departure of first Missionaries for Turin, V, 455; arrival, V, 476, 477; benefactors of establishment: see Pianezza (Marchese), Belletia (Judge); correspondence between Saint Vincent and Turin Missionaries: see Gontier (Aubin), Martin (Jean), Planchamp; Saint Vincent advises beginning slowly with modest mission, V, 477–79, 485.

Blessed Sacrament Church offered to them, V, 253, 636; search for housing, VI, 30, 87, 262; VII, 508; Missionaries not suitably housed, VII, 59; house remains empty nine months of year, VIII, 176; Marchese di Pianezza proposes to install them in Savigliano; difficulties of project: see also Savigliano; procures housing for them, but it is inadequate, VII, 231, 243; they leave second time to live in larger rented house, and air is better, VII, 290; efforts of Marchese di Pianezza to have them given palace at disposition of Pope, VIII, 110; gentleman offers them small church, outside of Turin, with a few rooms he has had built, VIII, 237; Saint Vincent recommends that Superior rely on Providence for lodging without doing anything to anticipate it, VIII, 271, 482–83; project of uniting Sant’Antonio Abbey and Priory-parish of Saint-Jeoire to Company: see these words; missions, VIII, 246, 272; see
Martin (Jean); calumnious complaints against Missionaries taken to Parlement of Turin, VI, 1–2; Senate proposes expelling them as disturbers of the peace, VI, 29; Missionaries engaged in missions for nine months of year, VIII, 153; proposal for diocesan seminary, V, 594; VI, 138, 558, 600; VIII, 66–67, 110.

Canonical visitations by Fr. Berthe, VI, 308, 600; VII, 24, 28, 30, 49, 242, 291, 312, 378–79, 414, 436, 439; VIII, 230; number of confreres, VI, 57; not zealous enough in study of Italian, V, 534, 544; VI, 308; totally disposed to sacrifice their lives if plague enters Turin, VI, 67; postulants sent to Saint-Lazare: see Michelangelo, Pronetti; to Genoa, VI, 262; VII, 231, 234; establishment progresses slowly, VII, 231; receives temporarily Missionaries sent to reconstitute Genoa house vacated by plague, VI, 525, 557–58, 578, 579, 600, 604, 620; VII, 59, 75, 103; Saint Vincent presses for their departure for Genoa, VII, 153, 210, 230, 234, 242; retreat and renewal of vows, VII, 378.

Illness of several confreres, VII, 312; malaise, VII, 290, 312, 378; Missionaries who do not give edification, VII, 242, 312; VIII, 87; inadequacy of personnel, V, 485, 500, 534; VI, 2–3, 31, 86–87, 141, 160, 170, 205, 256, 299-300, 497, 570; VIII, 118; Saint Vincent sends Fr. Le Vazeux, Superior in Annecy, to help Fr. Martin; Fr. Le Vazeux is detained: see Le Vazeux; saint proposes to Fr. Martin help of priest who left Fr. d'Authier’s Community, VI, 496, 559; visit of Fr. Berthe, V, 584, 594, 598; VIII, 206–07; of Louis and Claude de Chandenier, VIII, 176, 191; way of life of Turin Missionaries reminds Chandeniers of Saint-Lazare, VIII, 176.

Turin Missionaries: see Beaure, Cauly, Deheaume, Demortier, McEnery [Ennery], Gontier (Aubin), Laurence, Martin (Jean the Elder), Martinis, Mugnier, Musy, Paquinot, Planchamp, Richard, Stelle, Taone; confreres whose placement in Turin is considered, but not executed: see Baliano, Bonnet, Chardon, Gigot, Greco, Pesnelle; other mention, VI, 196.

Turin (M.) - VII, 10.

Turks - Definition, IV, 127; V, 35; XIII, 265b; reconcile quickly, III, 227; X, 377; they do not drink wine, X, 291; victory of Venetians over Turks, VI, 71: see also Algiers, Barbary, Constantinople, Tunis.

Turmeau (M.), merchant in Lyons - VI, 92; VII, 374.

Turpin (Marie-Euphrosine), Visitandine - Biographical data, I, 267; II, 454; Saint Vincent invites her to come to Madeleine Convent in Paris, I, 267; Superior of Amiens convent; saint writes to her, II, 454.
Turpin (Pierre), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, V, 575; VI, 276; VII, 494; VIII, 422; in Le Mans, V, 575; VI, 276; VII, 494; fine cantor, VI, 277; ordination, VI, 584; qualities and faults, VI, 584–85; wants to go to Madagascar, VII, 527; Saint Vincent proposes him to Propaganda, VII, 576; Procurator in Le Mans, VIII, 422.

Tuscany (Ferdinand II de Médicis, Grand Duke of) - Louis XIV writes about bankrupt Rappiot, merchant in Marseilles, VI, 372, 650; other mention, VI, 361.

Tyrry (M.) - III, 271.

Tyszkiewicz (Georges), Archbishop of Vilna (Vilnius) - Holiness, IV, 252; Fr. Lambert goes to see him, IV, 274; Saint Vincent wants details about interview, IV, 315; receives excellent details, IV, 327; kindness of Prelate toward Missionaries, IV, 353, 382.

U

Ubaldini (Roberto), Cardinal - XIIIa, 250.

Ugolini (Stefano), Secretary of Briefs for Pope Alexander VII - XIIIa, 419.

Uist, island in Scotland - Evangelized by Fr. Duggan [Duiguin], IV, 496; V, 121.

Uniformity - Conferences, X, 280–92; 295–303; XII, 201–12; mention in other conferences, XII, 409, 424; text of Rule of Missionaries, XII, 201; of Daughters of Charity, X, 280, 295, 298; uniformity fosters union, IX, 79; X, 280, 282, 284; XI, 109; XII, 206, 210; offers happiness, XII, 208; example of Holy Trinity: see Trinity; of Jesus, XII, 205–06; of Church, XII, 211; of nature, XII, 204; teaching of Saint Paul, X, 295; XII, 203–04; obvious exceptions: sick and infirm, X, 301–02; XII, 207; no privileges for those who have given their goods to Company, VII, 339.

Be uniform in showing knowledge, XII, 209–10; in manner of preaching, XII, 209–10; of praying, X, 299; in Communion and in Attire: see these words; in food, see also Meals; in name of houses, which must everywhere be called “Mission,” II, 355; in everything, XII, 206; XIIIb, 125, 136; reasons for difference between attire of Brothers and that of priests, XII, 207.

In what uniformity consists, X, 280–81, 295; XII, 201–03; extremes, XII, 202–03; way to have uniformity is to practice one’s Rules: see also Rules; come often to Motherhouse to conform self to it by learning customs well, X, 281–82; know
how to be average in order to be uniform, XII, 209; uniformity is necessary in a Company, V, 384; need to conform to spirit of Motherhouse, IX, 400; prayer for uniformity, XII, 212; see also Singularity.

Union - Conferences, IX, 78–92; XI, 109–12, 137; Rules of Daughters of Charity, X, 368; Saint Vincent recommends that members of Charities “cherish one another as Sisters whom Jesus Christ has chosen by His love,” XIIIb, 136; union necessary among members of same Company, IV, 265; V, 169; VIII, 186; IX, 10, 32, 44, 294, 431, 518, 523; X, 184; union brings about peace, V, 169; IX, 79–80; preserves one’s vocation, IX, 79, 81; in union is strength, IX, 79, 293–94; success of works is compromised without it, X, 163; disunion causes scandal, IX, 82–83, 85, 212; XIIIb, 277; caused Lucifer to be damned, IX, 81, 85; God so loves union that He has given all things means of union, IX, 81–82; Holy Trinity, model of union: see Trinity; Jesus, model of union in Communion, IX, 81; one who is divisive is unworthy to receive Communion, IX, 81, 83; those who foment disunion in Company merit dismissal, XIIIa, 389; to preserve union, avoid innovations, II, 355; union among houses of Company, XI, 109; exhortation to Missionaries going to Ireland, XI, 137; in what union consists, IX, 19, 79; union with one another through Jesus Christ, XI, 137; union with God, I, 157.

Minor misunderstandings always exist in Communities, III, 462; especially in small ones, V, 582–83; even among Angels and Apostles, III, 462; Community’s reputation suffers from lack of union, IX, 212; rude, ill-mannered people more easily lack union, IX, 89; causes of disunion, XIIIa, 388; see also Friendships (Exclusive), Aversions, Calumny, Scandal, Mockeries, Murmurings; means to maintain or reestablish union, IX, 85–91; XI, 110–11; XII, 89–92; XIIIa, 389; see also Charity, Condescension, Insults, Reconciliation, Support; know how to forgive, IX, 87–88; example of porters, IX, 86; uniformity maintains union: see also Uniformity.

University of Paris - See Sorbonne.

Urban VIII, Pope - Letters from Saint Vincent, I, 38, 47, 140, 248; XIIIa, 242, 245; petition presented on behalf of Saint Vincent, XIIIa, 228; Pope present at session of Propaganda Fide approving Congregation of the Mission, XIIIa, 239; letter of Louis XIII to Pope, supporting request for privileges for Company from Propaganda, XIIIa, 243; Pope present at session of Propaganda refusing petition of Saint Vincent, XIIIa, 249–50; note of Propaganda on willingness of Urban VIII to give faculties for simple mission, but not for new religious Order, XIIIa, 250–51; Bull of Urban VIII for erection
of Congregation of the Mission, XIIIa, 296–304; mention of Bull, I, 141; VI, 519; XI, 172; XIIIa, 314, 315, 395, 403, 407, 419, 454, 456; XIIIb, 120, 230; Bulls for union of Saint-Lazare Priory to Congregation of the Mission, XIIIa, 486: see also Saint-Lazare; will allow union of parishes to seminary, II, 417; priests of Fr. Authier say he refuses them his approval, II, 466; privileges accorded by Urban VIII to Missionaries of Rome house, V, 22, 548; XIIIa, 313, 314; refuses to reserve to himself and to Superior General dispensation from vows of Missionaries, II, 154–55; XIIIa, 378; Pope approves Constitutions of Visitation nuns, XIIIa, 93; Bull against Jansenius, III, 320, 323; IV, 607; false rumor of Pope’s death, II, 250; solemn service at Saint-Lazare for repose of his soul, II, 522; other mentions, I, 97, 540–41, 553, 556; II, 63, 156, 240; III, 387; VI, 542; IX, 58; XIIIa, 264; XIIIb, 139, 141, 144, 230.

Uriah, Biblical personage - Put to death by David, IX, 253.

Ursulines - Saint Vincent allows Daughters to go to Ursulines to learn instruction of youth, I, 427; hesitations on this subject, X, 499; young woman from Ursulines could teach Daughters in La Chapelle, II, 186; differences between Ursulines’ schools and those of Daughters of Charity, IX, 467; X, 118; method of Ursulines, III, 232; Ursulines of Cahors, Gisors, Guingamp, Isle-Bouchard, Melun, Moulins: see these words.

Ussel, town in Corrèze - Advice of Saint Vincent to Sisters Anne Hardemont and Avoie Vigneron, sent to Ussel Hospital, X, 381; letters he writes them, VII, 246, 254, 396, 446, 447, 469; receives from them, VIII, 493; other mention, VIII, 495. See also Hardemont, Vigneron (Avoie).

Usury - Case of conscience regarding lending at interest, VI, 288; solutions approved in Sorbonne regarding usury may be followed without criticizing those who think otherwise, VII, 240.

Utica, town in Tunisia - Ruins, V, 131; titular Bishop: see Pierre de Bertier.

Uzès, town - Bishop: see Nicolas de Grille.

Uzziah, biblical King - Stricken with leprosy for having touched censer, XII, 86.
V

Vabres - Bishops: see Isaac Habert; François de La Valette. See also Jean de la Valette-Cornusson, Abbé Beaulieu, candidate for bishopric.

Vacations - Saint Vincent’s opinion on vacations for students, VIII, 119–20; vacation times for Missionaries: see Missions.

Vacherot (M.), physician - Biographical data, II, 337; III, 16; Michel Le Gras stays at his home during illness, III, 16, 36; doctor for Saint-Lazare, III, 69; much appreciated by Saint Vincent, IV, 258; sister’s illness, III, 263; other mention, II, 634.

Vaddé - Member of Charity of Joigny, XIIIb, 66.

Vageot (Philippe), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, III, 287; IV, 385–86; V, 123–24; letters Saint Vincent writes him in Saintes, IV, 385, 472, 591, 603; V, 123; in Richelieu, III, 287; mention of letters to Saint Vincent, IV, 385, 603; V, 124; Superior in Saintes, IV, 389; V, 262; VIII, 612; illness, IV, 472–73; wants to go home because of father’s situation; Saint Vincent dissuades him, IV, 591; he complies, IV, 603; missions, V, 124; in Paris, V, 416; about to leave Company, V, 422; leaves without saying goodbye, V, 425; XI, 277; goes home, returns to Paris, seems disposed to return to Saintes, V, 538; Saint Vincent urges Saintes Missionaries to have no contact with him, V, 565.

Vagré (Guillaume), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, VIII, 1.

Vaillac (Jean-Richard de Genoulhac de), Bishop of Tulle - Illness, IV, 27.

Vaillant (Jean), in Clichy - XIIIa, 24.


Val-de-Grâce Abbey - Historical note, II, 424; proceedings for union of Saint-Corneille de Compiègne Abbey to Val-de-Grace, IV, 243–45; Abbess: see Compans; priory, XIIIa, 155.

Val-de-Puiseau - See Valpuiseaux.

Val-des-Choux Abbey - Question of establishing reform there, IV, 246.

Valbelle (Antoine de), Lieutenant of admiralty in Marseilles - VII, 317.
Valbelle (Mme de) - Helps with ransom of captive, VIII, 377.

Valençay (Henri d’Estampes), Bailiff of Valençay, Ambassador to Rome - Saint Vincent seeks his protection, V, 54; other mentions, IV, 271, 585.

Valençay (Léonor d’Estampes de), Bishop of Chartres, then Archbishop of Reims - Biographical data, II, 395; III, 284; responsible for Missionaries’ establishment in Richelieu, III, 284; contacts with Lambert aux Couteaux about this, I, 420, 438–39, 448; Saint Vincent lends him priest as chaplain, II, 395; sends others to preach retreat for ordinands, for which Prelate thanks him, II, 440; negotiates with him foundation of Sedan house, II, 524; saint asks Fr. Lambert to write to Bishop, II, 530; Bishop designates places where missions are to be given, VIII, 611; Saint Vincent urges Superior in Richelieu house to visit him, III, 284; death, IV, 194; other mention, II, 462.

Valence, town in Drôme - Bishop: see Charles-Jacques de Gélas de Leberon; Governor, III, 240; Saint-Victor novices studying in this town, VI, 99–100, 120; Company of priests in Valence: see also Blessed Sacrament (Priests); Marie de Valence: see Tessonnière.

Valenciennes, town in France - Nicolas Étienne passes through on way back to Paris, VIII, 597.

Valentinian III, Roman Emperor of West - XIIIa, 33.

Vallegrand, locality - Mission preached by Saint Vincent, I, 448.

Vallin (Anne), Daughter of Charity from Angers - Biographical data, II, 16; X, 513; in Paris, VII, 464; questioned on virtues of Barbe Angiboust, her Sister Servant in Saint-Denis, X, 513; other mention, XIIIb, 227; signs attestation after reading of Common and Particular Rules reviewed and arranged in order by Fr. Alméras, XIIIb, 206.

Valobron - See Le Mans.

Valognes, town in Manche - III, 529.

Valois (Patrice), Priest of the Mission - See Walsh (Patrick).

Valon (M. de) - Excesses of soldiers of Languedoc regiment, of which he was Commander, III, 383.

Valprofonde (Carthusian monastery) - Saint Vincent makes retreat, II, 124.

Valpuiseaux, village in Essonne - Confraternity of Charity, IV, 235; misery and illness, IV, 400–02: see also Fréneville; Daughters of Charity in Valpuiseaux; letters from Saint Vincent, III, 583; IV, 235, 249, 400; plans to visit them, III, 369; sends news of them to Saint Louise, III, 396; they return
to Valpuiseaux, which they had left because of troubles and misery, IV, 400; Sisters on mission in Valpuiseaux: see Marguerite, Marie-Madeleine, Perrette.

Valton de la Fosse (M.), former administrator of Nantes Hospital - Complains of Sisters at hospital, III, 425.

Valus (Étienne), Grand Master of Saint-Esprit Order - Opposed union of house in Toul to Congregation of the Mission, II, 477.

Vancamberg (Gaspard), from Antwerp, slave in Algiers - VI, 392; VII, 8.

Vandals - God used them to afflict Church, XI, 279.

Vandy, village in Ardennes - IV, 189.

Vanity - Do not seek to be noticed: see also Humility; while preserving self from vanity, take care not to fall into contrary excess, IX, 349; God sometimes punishes it by vice of impurity, X, 304; Brothers are less inclined to it, XII, 87; vanity insinuates itself even into objects of devotion, X, 289; saint fears vanity in having Fr. Bourdaise’s report printed, VI, 35; thought of putting fragrance on her linen would be great fault in Sister, IX, 21; excusing rather than accusing self in confession is vanity, IX, 441–42; vanity and sloth are cause of loss of vocation, XI, 89; vanity in Attire, Preaching, etc.: see these words; other mentions, I, 179, 319.

Vannes, town in Morbihan - Question of entrusting seminary to Priests of the Mission, II, 343, 419; project abandoned, II, 434; offer of another mission in Vannes diocese, III, 428; other mentions, V, 365; VIII, 217; XIIIb, 319.

Vanuci (M. de) - II, 418.

Varize (M. et Mme de) - Their praise, II, 347–48: see also Varize (village).

Varize, village in Eure-et-Loir - Mission given, II, 347–48; Daughters of Charity in Varize; Mme de Varize accepts sending two Sisters, given for Varize, to Châteaudun, IV, 416; they teach school and care for sick; Sister is needed, V, 43; recall of Sister Claude, VIII, 362: see also Andrée (Sister).

Varle (Marie) - Member of Charity of Montmirail, XIIIb, 32.

Varlet (Jacques), slave in Algiers; brother is Barnabite - V, 354; VII, 195, 208.

Vas [Rus] (Pierre), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, II, 676.

Vasquez (Gabriel), Jesuit theologian - Opinion on vows of religion, XIIIa, 406.
Vasse (M.) - Right to indemnity from Notre-Dame de Coëffort, III, 28.

Vassi (M. de), prisoner in Toulon - VII, 403.


Vaucouleurs, town in Meuse - VI, 187.

Vauclerc, village in Hauts-de-Seine - XIIIa, 386.

Vaugin (Jean), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data; departure from Company, VIII, 403; other mention, VIII, 535.

Vaugirard (commune), annexed to Paris in 1860 - Vaugirard Seminary transferred to Saint-Sulpice, II, 308.

Vaurette, priory in Lot - Steps taken for union of priory to Cahors Seminary; opposition, II, 451, 616; income used to support establishment of Missionaries in Cahors diocese, VIII, 611.

Vaux (Anne de), Daughter of Charity - Missioned to Nantes, XIIIb, 312; advice of Saint Vincent before departure, IX, 517; signs attestation after reading of Common and Particular Rules reviewed and arranged in order by Fr. Alméras, XIIIb, 206; other mention, XIIIb, 228.

Vaux (Guy Lasnier, Abbé de), Vicar-General of Angers - Biographical data, I, 591–92; II, 23–24; III, 15; V, 64–65; VI, 512–13; VII, 493; IX, 57; Saint Vincent writes about sending Daughters of Charity to Angers Hospital, I, 591–52, 594, 600; saint instructs Saint Louise to see him on same subject, I, 599; and to ask for money if needed, I, 602; Abbé de Vaux welcomes her in his house, I, 601; Saint Vincent thanks him for kindness to Saint Louise and Sisters, I, 603; correspondence between Abbé de Vaux and Saint Vincent, III, 15, 21, 431; V, 64; VII, 595; contacts of Abbé de Vaux with Saint Louise, II, 23, 106–07, 164, 190, 223; III, 35; V, 65; VI, 512; VII, 493; with Sisters of Angers Hospital, II, 81; IX, 57; XIIIb, 262–63, 284; in Paris, II, 50; upcoming trip to Paris, III, 277; other mention, II, 535.

Vaux (Jeanne de), Daughter of Charity - Entered before Act of Establishment, XIIIb, 228.

Vaux-le-Vicomte, hamlet in commune of Maincy (Seine-et-Marne) - Choice of Daughters of Charity to be sent there, VIII, 124; Sister recalled from Vaux, VIII, 128; Attorney General urges Madeleine-Élisabeth Maupeou, Visitandine, to go there, VIII, 517.

Vaux-Renard, village in Rhône - XIIIb, 78.

Veines (M. de) - I, 435.
**Velletri**, town in Italy - II, 351, 505.

**Velopole** [**Wielopole**], town in Poland - Local lord plans to make foundation of Missionaries there, V, 152.

**Velopolski** [**Velopolske**] (Comte de) - Extent of his seignorial power, V, 152; wishes to open Missionaries’ house in Velopole, V, 148, 152, 193, 197; steps taken for this, V, 152, 161, 174, 176; other mentions, V, 153, 213.

**Vence**, town in Alps-Maritimes - Bishop: see Antoine Godeau.


**Vendôme** (César de Bourbon, Duc de) - Biographical data, V, 58; VII, 169; VIII, 316; authorizes opening of Ursuline Convent in Guingamp, V, 58; Saint Vincent’s dealings with Vendôme in his position as Grand Master of Navigation and Trade, V, 412; VII, 169, 233; rumor circulated by Duke’s secretary, VIII, 316.

**Vendôme** (Françoise de Lorraine, Duchesse de), wife of César de Vendôme - Authorizes Ursuline Convent in Guingamp, V, 58; other mention, VII, 392.

**Veneranda** (Saint), martyr - Saint Vincent asks for notes on her life, I, 581.

**Venerandus** (Saint), martyr - His life, II, 104.

**Venice**, town in Italy - V, 530; Ambassador residing in Rome, II, 492; success of Venetians and Order of Malta in naval battle against Turks, VI, 71; efforts to help Order of Malta against Turks, VII, 605; other mention, V, 89.

**Ventadour** (Anne de Levis de), Archbishop of Bourges - Accepted as arbitrator for dispute between Alain de Solminihac and unionized priests of Cahors diocese, IV, 270; his Vicar-General, VII, 550.

**Ventadour** (Catherine-Suzanne de Thémines de Montluc, Duchesse de), wife of Charles de Ventadour - Biographical data; legacy for foundation of Missionaries’ house in Cauna, II, 144.

**Ventadour** (Charles de Levis de), brother of Archbishop of Bourges - II, 144–45.

**Ventadour**, château in Moustier-Ventadour (Corrèze) - Ruins, XI, 348.

**Ventadour** (François-Christophe de Levis de), Duc d’Amville, brother of Archbishop of Bourges - See **Amville**.

**Ventadour** (Henri de Levis de), Canon of Paris, brother of Archbishop of Bourges - Biographical data, IV, 293–94; attempts to form new Order of missionaries in France, IV, 610;
always rises at midnight to chant Matins, XII, 273; Saint Vincent laments Canon’s desire for absolute authority over missions in America, IV, 296; solicited by Canon to give priests for America, Saint Vincent requests faculties for them from Propaganda, IV, 336; Canon does not follow through, IV, 371; other mentions, IV, 355, 359. See also Missionaries of Indies.

Ventadour (Louis de Levis de), Bishop of Mirepoix, brother of other Ventadours - Letter of this Prelate about Apologie des casuistes, VII, 549.

Ventadour (Marie de la Guiche de Saint-Gérand, Duchesse de), second wife of Charles de Ventadour - Biographical data, III, 506; V, 643; VI, 281; VII, 157; VIII, 494; X, 16; asks for Daughters of Charity, III, 506; Baroness of Pouy, VII, 428; contacts with Saint Louise, V, 643; offers Sisters roast on Easter Sunday, VI, 281; foundress of Ussel mission, VII, 157, 247, 256, 396, 447–48, 470; X, 381; Saint Vincent regrets inability to give her what she was asking; she makes retreat at Saint Louise’s house, VII, 428; esteem for Daughters of Charity, X, 16; other mentions, VII, 427; VIII, 494.

Ventelet (Mme de), in Orsigny - Saint Vincent writes about pharmacist with gift of curing scrofula, VI, 633.

Verdun, town in Meuse - Saint Vincent assists poor there through Missionaries, I, 542, 582; II, 42, 93; birthplace of Bro. Martin Jamain, II, 563; monastery of Reformed Premonstratensians, IV, 330.

Verdure, village in Pas-de-Calais - Problem with Sister, V, 337.

Verissey, village in Saône-et-Loire - XIIIb, 78.

Verneuil, village in Oise - Saint Vincent establishes Charity, I, 28–29; asks Saint Louise to visit it, I, 188; lease of coaches in Verneuil, III, 529; other mention, I, 353.

Vernon, town in Eure - Saint Vincent returns foundation money to Pastor of Vernon, III, 38.


Véron (Anne), Daughter of Charity - XIIIb, 228.

Véron (François), celebrated controversialist - Biographical data, I, 218; IV, 528; method of disputation, I, 420; disciples, IV, 528.

Véron (M.), of Paris - I, 127.

Véron (M.), Captain of Maréchale - VIII, 291, 563, 570, 573, 583.

Véronne (Alexandre), Brother of the Mission - Biographical data, I, 342; II, 348; III, 158–59; IV, 260; V, 20; VI, 155; VII, 222;
VIII, 461; XI, 152; highly appreciated by Saint Vincent, I, 583; II, 535; seriously ill, I, 580, 583, 588; infirmarian at Saint-Lazare, I, 457, 475; II, 348, 378; III, 158, 370, 466; IV, 260, 510; V, 20, 535; VI, 155; VII, 453; Saint Vincent asks him to do what Fr. Grimal asks, II, 536; wanted to have him care for Joseph Bayn, VIII, 461; responsible for office of Bursar, II, 373; XI, 152; carries it out with great care, III, 318; at repetition of prayer, accuses self of breach of Rule, XI, 332; Saint Vincent asks his pardon, XII, 396; at bedside of dying Saint Vincent, XIIIa, 205; enshrouds his body, XIIIa, 207; other mentions, I, 479; II, 546; VI, 438, 456; VII, 222, 574.

Versailles - Presence of King and M. des Noyers, II, 400; other mention, XIIIb, 206.

Verteuil-sur-Charente, village in Charente - Mission given, VIII, 305.

Verthamon (François de), Councillor of State and Master of Requests - Visited by Saint Vincent, II, 234; appointed, among others, to regulate disputes in Dominican convent in Paris, XIIIa, 136–37; highly respected by Saint Vincent, VII, 178; other mentions, III, 176; IV, 244.

Verthamon (Marie Boucher d’Orsay, Dame de) - Negotiations with Ladies of Hôtel-Dieu about work of Foundlings, II, 107–08; asks Saint Louise to attend service for one of her aunts, II, 591; Lady of Charity, III, 508.

Vertueil (Abbé de) - See La Rochefoucauld (Louis de).

Vertus, town in Marne - I, 116.

Vertus (Notre-Dame des), shrine in Aubervilliers - Fr. Gallemant, Pastor, takes Fr. Pillé as Vicar, II, 365; Oratorians at Notre-Dame des Vertus, I, 27, 124; VII, 345; Frs. Dieppe and Huguien go there on pilgrimage, III, 446; as does Daughter of Charity, I, 497; Saint Vincent reminds Daughters that they may not go there without permission, X, 37, 41–42, 136.

Vervin (Mlle de) - VI, 310.

Vervins, deanery in Aisne - Alms given to poverty-stricken by Missionaries, IV, 138.

Vesles-et-Caumont, village in Aisne - VI, 503.

Vestments - Saint Vincent will ask Rome for faculties for all Superiors to bless vestments, IV, 448; devastated villages cannot celebrate Mass for want of vestments, IV, 111, 112, 151; vestments stolen, IV, 111, 151; Ladies of Charity hope to send some to Bro. Jean Parre, VII, 380; VIII, 382, 384, 390, 391, 410, 445; Saint Vincent sends vestments, VIII, 453; other mentions, I, 45, 53.
Vetralla, town in Italy - Mission given, V, 487.

Veuves, village in Loir-et-Cher - Mme Goussault passes through, I, 194.

Veylle (Claude de), in Mâcon - XIIIb, 74.

Veyrac de Paulian - See Vins.

Veyris (M. de) - VIII, 524.

Vézelay, commune in Yonne - Louis Fouquet has mission given, VIII, 59; Abbot of Vézelay: see Fouquet (Louis).

Vezon (Jean) - Lease drawn up under this name by Marthe Goupil for coach and carriage routes, XII, 377, 379.

Vialart (Félix de), Bishop of Châlons - Biographical data, II, 242; V, 62; writes to Saint Vincent about nun, II, 515; Saint Vincent finds chaplain for him, II, 395; asks him to pardon fault of Missionary, V, 64; mention of letter to Saint Vincent, V, 63; in Paris, V, 65; other mentions, II, 242; V, 62.

Vialart (Michel), late husband of Mme de Herse - I, 291.

Vias (Balthazar de), French Consul to Algiers - Biographical data, VI, 208; resigns office of Consul in favor of Fr. Lambert aux Couteaux, II, 678; XIIIa, 346.

Vicars-General - Saint Vincent recommends to his priests submission to diocesan Vicars-General, II, 637; III, 381–82; Vicars-General of the Mission: decisions of 1642 Assembly relative to Vicars-General, XIIIa, 327–28; memo indicating choice of Fr. Alméras for functions of Vicar-General, XIIIa, 483.

Videlles [Videuille], village in Essonne - V, 177.

Vieil-Moulin (Farm) - See Montmirail.

Vieille-Brioude, commune in Haute-Loire - Fr. Olier writes from there, I, 325.

Vienna, city in Austria - V, 450; VIII, 146.

Vienne, town in Isère - III, 537.

Vieux-Moulins - Farm bequeathed to Congregation of the Mission by Louis Toutblanc, VIII, 612.

Viffort, village in Aisne - Spiritual needs of parish, I, 177.

Vigean (Anne de Neubourg, Marquise de) - Illness, VIII, 52.

Vigier (Antoine), Rector of Priests of Christian Doctrine - Inspection and certification of documents relative to Hospitaller Nuns of Notre-Dame, II, 59; XIIIa, 102, 103; approval of their Constitutions, XIIIa, 103.
VigiTi Magna, town at Cape of Good Hope - VIII, 591.

Vigne (M.), in Paris - XIIIa, 43.

Vigne, port near Nantes - VIII, 557.

Vigneron (Avoie), Daughter of Charity - Biographical data, V, 466; VI, 136; VII, 157; VIII, 493; X, 381; Saint Louise asks permission for her to renew vows, V, 466; VI, 136; sent to Ussel Hospital, VII, 157; X, 381; in Ussel, VII, 247, 397; doesn’t agree with Sister Servant, VII, 447, 449; mention of letters to Saint Vincent and Fr. Portail; saint encourages her in difficulties, VII, 254; dissatisfaction with Saint Louise, VII, 256; mention of letters from Saint Vincent, VII, 397; writes sharp letter to Saint Louise; Saint Vincent reproaches her, VII, 446; tells him her distress at recall of Anne Hardemont and its effect on Ussel Hospital, VIII, 493–94; asks to make retreat and renew vows, VIII, 495; signs attestation after reading of Common and Particular Rules reviewed and arranged in order by Fr. Alméras, XIIIb, 206; other mention, XIIIb, 227.

Vigneron (Geneviève), Daughter of Charity, sister of Avoie - XIIIb, 228.

Vignier (M.), Baron de Ricey, Intendant of Justice for Lorraine - II, 477.

Vignoles (M. de), from Béarn - III, 243.

Vignon (M.), merchant in Amsterdam - VIII, 596.

Villafranca Piemonte, town in Piedmont - Mission given, VI, 172.

Village Girls - Virtues proposed for imitation by Daughters of Charity, IX, 66–77; Rule for those who live far from Motherhouse, X, 523.

Villain [Billain] (François), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, VI, 507; VII, 233; proposed to Propaganda for Madagascar, IV, 93; in Troyes, VI, 507; mention of letters to Saint Vincent, VI, 507, 574; saint recommends submission to his Superior, VI, 574; death and praises, VII, 233, 235.

Villain (Mauricette), Daughter of Charity - XIIIb, 228.

Villarceaux (Anne Mangot, Seigneur de) - Biographical data; Saint Vincent writes about alms to be distributed in Lorraine, II, 68; relies on Villarceaux for order of distribution, II, 74, 75.

Villars (Abbé de) - VI, 649.

Villars (Mlle de) - Writes to Saint Louise, I, 69.


Villebourg (Seigneur de) - See Voysin.
**Villecien**, village in Yonne - Saint Vincent writes to Saint Louise from there, I, 36; Pastor of Villecien: see **Maurice** (Jean).

**Villecot** (M.) - Contacts with Saint Vincent, II, 244.


**Villegoublin** (Mme de) - Letter to Saint Louise, I, 270; gives lodging to Saint Louise on trip to Beauvais; her praises, I, 270, 283.


**Villenant** (M. de) - VIII, 204.

**Villenant** (Mlle de) - Contacts with Saint Vincent, III, 523; with Saint Louise, III, 51; with Augustinian nuns of Hôtel-Dieu, III, 262.


**Villeneuve** (Marie l’Huillier d’Interville, dame de), Foundress of Daughters of the Cross - Biographical data, I, 130; II, 138; IV, 6; letters to Saint Vincent, II, 253, 334; mention of letter from her, II, 414; seeks Saint Vincent’s counsel in trials, II, 253, 334; contacts with Saint Louise, II, 138: see also **Daughters of the Cross**; her regulations preclude accepting upperclass boarders, XIIIb, 304; other mention, XIIIb, 300.

**Villeneuve-Saint-Georges**, town in Val-de-Marne - Saint Louise is invited to visit and reconstitute Charity there, I, 128, 161–62; Saint Louise in Villeneuve, I, 162; renewed invitations, I, 217, 318; Fr. Soufliers teaches catechism there, I, 162; choice of young woman to teach school, I, 170; four armies camp in area for month, IV, 495; other mentions, I, 163, 164; III, 134.


**Villenrosse** (M. de) - I, 167.


**Villequier** (Antoine de), Governor of Boulogne - Esteem for François Perrochel, III, 105.

**Villeroy** (Camille de Neufville de), Archbishop of Lyons - agrees to establishment of Priests of the Mission in Lyons, V, 194;
institutes Society under name of “Priests of the Mission”; Saint Vincent requests that name be changed, VI, 516–20; Duchesse d’Aiguillon will write him about putting Marseilles house under Bishop’s jurisdiction, XIIIa, 366.

Villeroy (Ferdinand de Neufville de) - See Neufville, Ferdinand de.

Villeroy (Nicolas de Neufville, Duc de), Maréchal de France and King’s tutor - Biographical data, III, 110.

Villers (Mlle de), lady-in-waiting of Queen of Poland - Biographical data, V, 164; Queen thinks Daughters of Charity do not show enough confidence and submission to Mlle de Villers, V, 164; she refuses to do something Saint Vincent asks of her, V, 165; Saint Louise fears Queen wants to make Mlle de Villers “dir-rectress” of Sisters, V, 214; letter of Saint Vincent to her in Poland, V, 631; written communication of Mlle de Villers with Saint Vincent, V, 622; VII, 176, 276; with Saint Louise, V, 239; benevolence toward Missionaries in Poland, VII, 10; on her death, Queen thinks of having Sister Marguerite Moreau replace her for distribution of alms to poor, X, 536; XIIIb, 367, 369; other mentions, V, 215, 338, 378; VI, 56; VII, 92.

Villers-sous-Saint-Leu, village in Oise - Saint Vincent goes there, I, 235; mission given, I, 237; Saint Vincent urges Saint Louise to stay at Mlle de Pollalion’s home there, I, 282; Henriette Gesseaume asks to go to Villers, I, 388; birthplace of Perrette Chefdeville, XIIIb, 249.

Villesabin (Mme de), Lady of Charity - Biographical data, I, 230.

Villeseneux, village in Marne - Saint Vincent encourages Saint Louise to go there, I, 118.

Villevaude, small locality in Meaux diocese - Decision to be made as to what to do about mission there, II, 528.

Villiers-le-Bel, village in Val-d’Oise - Fr. de la Salle abashed by questions of woman whose confession he hears, XII, 239; oth-er mention, I, 89.

Vilnius [Vilna], town in Lithuania - Archbishop: see Georges Tyszkiewicz; plague, V, 129; confreres open seminary, VIII, 617.

Vincennes (Bois de), near Paris - Saint Vincent goes there, I, 106; urges Saint Louise to go there, I, 217; prisoners in Château de Vincennes: Cardinal de Retz, IV, 515; V, 115; Abbé de Saint-Cyran, XIIIa, 105; other mentions, XIIIa, 61; XIIIb, 94.

Vincent (François), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, V, 411; VI, 430; VII, 18; departure for Genoa, V, 411; in Genoa;
mention of letters to Saint Vincent, V, 448; ill with plague, VI, 430, 432, 435, 436, 438, 440, 442, 445, 453, 454, 464, 469, 471; death, VI, 474, 477, 480, 485, 486, 488, 491, 501, 504, 505, 528, 530, 535, 537, 567, 583, 586; VII, 15, 18; mention of conference on his virtues, XII, 429; other mention, VII, 551.

Vincent (Saint), martyr - I, 245; feast day, IX, 162.

Vincent de Paul (Saint) - Chronological order of events of his life:

1581: Birth (April 24); age, I, 584; II, 83, 351; III, 480; IV, 71; V, 371; VIII, 34, 104, 133, 184; X, 204, 228; XI, 137, 309, 329, 352, 365; XIIIa, I, 3, 5, 7, 80, 104, 145, 181; birthplace, II, 82–83; III, 196; VII, 428; XIIIa, 76; name, I, 11; VII, 94; patron saint, II, 323.

1582–95: Father was poor farmer, VII, 617; VIII, 159, 600; tends father’s flocks and pigs, I, 206; II, 5, 193; IV, 219; VIII, 159, 383, 600; IX, 14, 89; X, 547; XI, xviii; XII, 19, 220, 242, 318, 395; frugality of family meals, IX, 70; remained in countryside till age of fifteen, IX, 67; student of fourth form, XI, xviii; XII, 114, 238, 394; tutor in Comet family, I, 6.

1596: Receives Tonsure and Minor Orders (December 20), XIIIa, 2.

1598: Receives Subdiaconate (September 19), XIIIa, 4; and Diaconate (December 19), XIIIa, 6; loses father, I, 14.

1600: Priestly ordination (September 23), XIIIa, 7.


1604: Bachelor of Theology at University of Toulouse, I, 10, 14; XIIIa, 16, 26, 28, 45, 47, 58, 145; XIIIb, 20, 31, 64, 65, 92.

1605: In Toulouse; journey to Bordeaux; legacy of elderly woman from Toulouse; trip to Marseilles to make debtor pay, I, 2–3; captured by Turks on return voyage from Marseilles; sold as slave in Tunis, I, 3–5; wound received, I, 4.


1608: Goes to Paris, I, 15; takes up residence on rue de Seine, XIIIa, 16, 20, 24; hopes for honorable retirement and benefice, I, 13, 15.

1609: Chaplain of Queen Marguerite de Valois, XIIIa, 10, 12, 15, 16, 18–19, 20; accused of theft, XI, 305.

1610: Commendatory Abbot of Saint-Léonard de Chaumes (May 17), XIIIa, 8, 12, 18, 19, 24, 42.

Between 1609–11: Violent temptation against faith, XI, 27.
1611: Fr. Bourgoing resigns pastorate of Clichy in his favor (October 13), XIIIa, 22; gift to Charity Hospital (October 20), XIIIa, 20.

1612: Takes possession of Clichy parish (May 2), XIIIa, 22.

1613: Enters, as tutor, house of Philippe-Emmanuel de Gondi, General of Galleys, I, 344; lives in his home, rue des Petits-Champs, XIIIa, 42.

1614: Pastor and Dean of Gamaches, XIIIa, 25.

1615: Canon of Écouis (May 27), XIIIa, 26.

1616: Resigns Saint-Léonard Abbey, XIIIa, 42.

1617: Sermon in Folleville (January 25), XI, 3; leaves Paris, arrives in Châtillon-les-Dombes (around March), I, 18; XIIIa, 50; named Pastor there (July 29), XIIIa, 45; first Confraternity of Charity, founded in Châtillon (August), IX, 166; erection of Charity, XIIIb, 20–21; entreaties to have him return to Paris, I, 19–21; returns to Paris (December 24), I, 21.

1618: Submits resignation as Pastor of Châtillon (January 31), XIIIa, 57; mission in Villepreux; launches Charity there (February 23), I, 75; sets up third one in Joigny (September), XIIIb, 23; fourth in Montmirail (October 1), XIIIb, 29; where he goes again in months of November and December, XIIIb, 31–34; on return, finds in Paris Francis de Sales, who remains there until September 13, 1619; frequent conversations between two saints: see also Francis de Sales.

1619: Named Chaplain General of Galleys (February 8), XIIIa, 58, 338; Saint Jane Frances de Chantal arrives in Paris on April 6 and becomes Superioress of Visitation Monastery, founded by Francis de Sales on May 1: see also Jane Frances; included in will of Mme de Gondi, XIIIa, 64.

1620: Founds two Charities in Folleville, Paillart, and Sérévillers: one for women, other for men (October 11 and 23), XIIIb, 40, 48.

1621: Sets up mixed Charity in Joigny (May), XIIIb, 54; Mâcon (September), XIIIb, 67; mocked by townspeople, I, 281; mission in Montmirail, I, 57.

1622: Named Superior of Visitation of Paris, XIIIa, 95; establishes mixed Confraternity in Courboin (June 19), XIIIb, 85.

1623: Mission to galley convicts in Bordeaux; home visit, XII, 179–80.

Between 1608–25: Visits Saint Mary Magdalen grotto, near Marseilles, IX, 482.

Between 1613–24: Leaves rue des Petits-Champs with Gondis to establish himself at rue Pavée, XIIIa, 75, 217.

1624: Named Prior of Saint-Nicolas de Grosse-Sauve, XIIIa, 66; Principal of Collège des Bons-Enfants (March), I, 22; XIIIa, 71, 219, 234–35; his servant, III, 499; Fr. Portail takes possession of Bons-Enfants in Saint Vincent’s name, XIII, 72.

Around 1624: Makes retreat with Carthusians of Valprofonde; delivered there from temptation suffered “in exercise of his vocation,” II, 124; another retreat in Soissons to combat too natural eagerness to carry out plan for the Mission, II, 278.

1624 or 1625: Louise de Marillac places herself under his direction, I, 80.

1625: Foundation of Congregation of the Mission (April 17), XIIIa, 213; death of Mme de Gondi (June 23), I, 19; XIIIa, 226; goes to Provence to tell Philippe-Emmanuel of wife’s death (June); leaves Gondi household and goes to live at Collège des Bons-Enfants (between October and December), XIIIa, 75.

Around 1626: Goes to thermal baths in Forges, as in previous years, I, 54–55.

1626: Archbishop of Paris approves Congregation of the Mission (April 24), XIIIa, 218; Act of Association of first Missionaries (September 4), XIIIa, 222; makes gift of property to siblings (September 4), XIIIa, 75; resigns as Pastor of Clichy, XIIIa, 97; mission in Loisy-en-Brie (October or November), I, 25.

1627: Sets up Charity in Montreuil (April 11), XIIIb, 94; King approves Congregation of the Mission (May), XIIIa, 226; absent from Paris for long time (June 5), I, 26; union of Collège des Bons-Enfants to Congregation of the Mission (June 8), XIIIa, 230; founds Charity in Verneuil (October 8), I, 29; giving missions near Lyons, I, 31.

1628: Giving missions in Joigny (January 17), I, 35; in Villecien (February 9), I, 36; deposition on virtues of Francis de Sales (April 17), XIIIa, 80; faculties renewed as Superior of Visitation of Paris (May 9), XIIIa, 96; proceedings initiated in Rome for approval of Congregation of the Mission (June), I, 38–45, 47–53; XIIIa, 242–52; gives retreat for ordinands in Beauvais (September 15), I, 57; converts three heretics, I, 58; mission in Beauvais diocese, I, 58.

1629: Launches Charity at Saint-Sauveur in Paris, XIIIb, 95; journey to Montmirail, where Fr. de Gondi summons him, I, 63; founds Charities in Beauvais, I, 91–92.
1630: Receives in Paris visit of nephew (August), I, 85; journey to Maubuisson, I, 88; last Will and Testament (September 7, 1630), XIIIa, 98; visits Charities of Beauvais (November), I, 91–92; Prior of Saint-Lazare offers him priory, XIIIa, 271; minor illness, I, 79.

1631: In Montreuil-sous-Bois, I, 96; short trip to countryside (April), I, 104; return from mission; beginning of retreats for ordinands at Bons-Enfants (April), I, 104; injured by kick from horse (May), I, 108.

1632: Moves to Saint-Lazare Priory, which becomes Motherhouse of Congregation of the Mission (January 8), XIIIa, 271.

1632 or 1633: Visits Sub-Prior of Saint-Lazare, ill with plague, I, 186.

1633: Approval of Congregation of the Mission by Urban VIII (January 12), XIIIa, 296; dangerous fall from horse (April), I, 199; Tuesday Conferences (June), I, 201; retreat; foundation of Company of Daughters of Charity (November 29), I, 216.

1634: Foundation of Charity of Hôtel-Dieu (Ladies of Charity), I, 230.


1635: Canonical Visitation of Madelonnettes Convent (February 12), XIIIa, 101; inspection and certification of documents relative to Hospitaller Nuns of Notre-Dame, XIIIa, 102, 103; journey to Liancourt (June), I, 280; plans to travel to Fréneville, I, 290; wants to dissuade brother from coming to Paris (August), I, 292; retreat (August), I, 289.

1636: Journey to Pontoise (May); plans to visit Ursulines in Beauvais (May), I, 317; retreat (August), I, 331; goes to Orléans, stops in Fréneville on return journey (December 30), I, 364.

1637: Journey to Pontoise and environs of Dourdan, I, 377.

1638: Beginning of work of Foundlings (January), I, 410; in Fréneville (June), I, 473, 476; journey to Limouron (June), I, 478; to Rueil, I, 486; to Saint-Germain-en-Laye (September), I, 493; to Richelieu (December), I, 515; Archbishop of Paris orders him to visit nuns’ convent (September), I, 501; promises Bishop Pavillon to visit him in Alet, I, 520, 526, 544; speaks of occasion which might soon take him to Gascony, I, 520.

1639: Mission in Joigny (February), I, 526; testimony on Abbé de Saint-Cyran (April), XIIIa, 104; beginning of assistance for Lorraine (May), I, 541; journey to Troyes (July), I, 552, 558, 559; to Richelieu, I, 591, 594; stops in Fréneville on return from Richelieu, I, 595.
1640: Expansion of ministry of Foundlings; plans to go to Annecy, II, 87; Robert Lauchau’s questionnaire on instructions of ordinands, with saint’s response (June 4), XIIIa, 312.

1641: Appointed Visitor to Jacobins (Dominicans), XIIIa, 136; journey to Richelieu, II, 208; Archbishop of Paris approves vows taken in Congregation of the Mission (October 19), XIIIa, 315; vision of three globes (December), XIIIa, 137.

1642: Journey to Richelieu (June), II, 294, 297; to Beauvais (July), II, 303; First Assembly of Superiors (October); offers resignation, which is refused, XIIIa, 322–31; considers going to Rome house, II, 361.

1643: Assists dying Louis XIII, II, 435; deposition concerning appointment of François Perrochel as Bishop of Boulogne, XIIIa, 145; becomes member of Council of Conscience.

Around 1643: Named Vicar-General of Saint-Ouen Abbey in Rouen, IV, 197.

1644: Superior General of the Mission named perpetual Chaplain General of Galleys (January), XIIIa, 337; serious illness, II, 530; journey to Richelieu (October), II, 528; stops in Fréneville on return trip, II, 530, 532, 534.

1645: Beginning of Barbary mission.

1646: Approval by Archbishop of Paris of Institute of Daughters of Charity; retreat, III, 71, 84; beginning of mission of Ireland and Scotland.

1647: Spends a few days in Fréneville, III, 210.

1648: Mission of Madagascar; journey to Saint-Germain-en-Laye; plans to go to Fréneville, III, 369.

1649: Troubles of Fronde; leaves Paris on January 14 for Saint-Germain-en-Laye, sees Queen and Mazarin, asks latter to leave France for sake of peace; goes to Villepreux, III, 393; in Fréneville, where he stays one month, III, 392, 395, 397, 399, 402, 406, 412; in Orléans, III, 408; visitation of houses: Le Mans, III, 413; Angers, III, 417; Saint-Méen, III, 419; Nantes, III, 425; Richelieu, III, 428, 444; falls into water near Durtal; rescued by one of his priests, III, 419; returns to Paris on June 13, II, 449.

1650: Assistance to Provinces of Picardy and Champagne.

1651: Wound is painful (March), IV, 170; General Assembly; discussion chiefly about vows, XIIIa, 368–73; serious illness (August), IV, 246; account of General Assembly, XIIIa, 374–95; approval of Rules of Congregation of the Mission by General Assembly, XIIIa, 395–97; beginning of mission in Poland, XIIIa, 398.
1652: Assistance to poor people of Paris and environs: see also *Fronde*; negotiations with Mazarin and Duc d’Orléans with view to peace, IV, 414; tries to persuade Mazarin that time has come for Court to return to Paris; unwise to try to punish city, IV, 459–61; dismissed from Council of Conscience (September), IV, 475; visit of Longchamp Abbey, IV, 484, 488; on doctor’s advice, goes to Orsigny for change of air, IV, 511, 512.

1653: Foundation of Nom-de-Jésus Hospice, XIIIa, 173; mission of Sevran and other places, IV, 561, 564, 576; retreat, V, 24.

1654: Goes to reestablish Charity in countryside (June), V, 153.

1655: Ill throughout month of March, V, 351; talks of going to Rougemont or Orsigny to recover health (April), V, 365; Alexander VII approves union of Saint-Lazare to Congregation of the Mission (April 18), XIIIa, 409; discourse on Little Method (August 20), XI, 237; Alexander VII approves vows taken in Congregation of the Mission (September 22), XIIIa, 417; saint renews vows, together with men of Saint-Lazare house (October 22), XIIIa, 419; bad leg immobilizes him from mid-November to January 20, 1656, V, 470, 474, 475, 479, 481, 483, 487, 492, 535, 644.

1656: Begins annual retreat on September 17, VI, 95; continues until September 24, VI, 104; cold obliges him to stay in his room (November 25), VI, 155.

1657: Receipt signed (June 4), XIIIa, 423; retreat (September-October), VI, 512, 522, 529, 531.

1658: fall from carriage puts life in danger (January), VII, 68, 73, 75, 90, 100; XIIIb, 359; indisposition keeps him in his room (June), VII, 206; annual retreat, October 25-November 4, XIIIa, 190; bad leg prevents going out, VII, 405, 417, 426.

1659: Persuaded that end is near, says good-bye by mail to Fr. de Gondi and Cardinal de Retz (January 9), VII, 452; health improves, VII, 454; confined to room (February 12), VII, 473; one leg, bothersome for nearly a year, is healed; other improves (March), VII, 477; unable to preside at conference of June 20 because of illness, 482; inflammation of eyes (June-July), VII, 637; VIII, 1, 31; condition of leg worsens (July 13), VIII, 30; retreat, VIII, 166, 169; during retreat, prepares notes for election of Vicar-General (October 7), XIIIa, 483; and of Superior General (October 9), XIIIa, 484; premonition of approaching end (October 5), VIII, 166; legs can no longer support him (December 19), VIII, 230; new infirmity affects leg (December 30), VIII, 239.

1660: Legs prevent him from going downstairs, from saying Mass, standing up, or sleeping (January 30, March 5, July
16), VIII, 269, 301, 385; loses Fr. Portail (February 14) and Saint Louise (March 15); still in pain (August 18), VIII, 452; condition of legs (September 16), XIIIa, 199; rumor spreads that condition is hopeless, VIII, 437; Cardinals write, urging him to take care of himself; Holy Father dispenses him from obligation of Divine Office, VIII, 515, 544; Last Sacraments (September 26), XIIIa, 203; death (September 27), XIIIa, 206; funeral services, XIIIa, 208.

Family: Humble origins, II, 5; IV, 219; V, 398; VIII, 159; IX, 67, 529; X, 275; father, I, 14; XII, 351; XIIIa, 1; mother, I, 10, 14, 15; XIIIa, 1, 99; uncle, I, 14; brothers and sisters, I, 13, 16, 17, 85, 291; XIIIa, 76–77; nephews, I, 16, 85, 481; IV, 322; V, 569; XIIIa, 77; letter to slandered relatives, III, 24; suffering and distress of relatives during Fronde; Marquis de Poyanne comes to aid of one of them, IV, 515; family is living on alms, XI, 298; saint refuses to intervene for relatives involved in lawsuit, V, 440; VIII, 213; asks pardon of Saint-Lazare community because relative took meals in the house for several days, XI, 300; home visit, XII, 179; see also Depaul.

Health: Illnesses in 1644, 1651, 1655; bad legs in 1655, 1658, 1659, 1660: see above; unable to genuflect, XI, 196; indispositions, I, 79, 121, 220, 320, 352, 478, 499; II, 169, 576, 592; III, 369; IV, 512; VII, 59, 136, 206, 639; fever, I, 61, 108, 196, 280, 306, 356, 491, 580, 588; II, 51, 147, 150, 153, 190, 424; IV, 342, 511; V, 468, 474; VII, 477; colds, II, 424; V, 644; VI, 155; congestion, II, 51; III, 610; V, 45–46; inflammation of eyes, VII, 637; VIII, 1, 31; catarrh, II, 187, 188; wound, IV, 170; sore foot, II, 586; numbness of finger, IV, 54; frequent insomnia, IX, 24; purging, I, 199, 386, 547, 573, 580, 588; II, 287; III, 424, 610; VII, 453; XIIIa, 203; mineral waters and purgatives, I, 79, 115; II, 190; IV, 258; bloodletting, I, 196, 501, 546, 547, 580; II, 169, 178; III, 424; V, 644; sweets, I, 580; II, 147; syrups, I, 588; VI, 155; tea, VII, 427; extra rest in morning, VI, 155; X, 455; always rises at 4 o’clock, except when made to sweat, IX, 24; change of air, I, 226, 280; III, 369; IV, 511, 512; V, 365; seasons for thermal baths in Forges, I, 54; obliged, in 1656, to accept room with fire and curtained bed, X, 302; body’s destiny, XII, 384; refuses extra food, XII, 401; could not preside over conference, XII, 435.

Concern of Saint Louise for his health: see also Louise de Marillac (Saint); concern of Duchesse d’Aiguillon: see also Aiguillon (Duchesse d’); of Mlle du Fay, I, 72; of Alain de Solminihac, IV, 163; of Nicolas Sevin, VIII, 467; speaks simply of his health to Saint Louise, I, 573, 588; II, 147, 627; VII, 427; horse kicks him (1631), fall from horse (1633), almost drowns in river (1649), thrown under carriage (1658); see above.
Miscellanea: virtues: See Charity, Humility, etc.; ministries: see also Confraternity of Charity, Ladies of Charity, etc.; studied language of Bresse region, XIIIa, 54; of Picardy, II, 237; IV, 340; understands only a little Italian, II, 349; recollections of his missions: II, 495; IX, 254; X, 470; conversion of heretics and sinners, I, 58; IV, 58; XI, 28; XIIIa, 52–53; sermons, XIIIa, 31, 36, 38, 67; conferences to Ladies of Charity, XIIIb, 378–440; to Visitation nuns, XIIIa, 162; to ordinands, XIIIa, 158; to poor of Nom-de-Jésus, XIIIa, 173; to priests of Saint-Sulpice, XIIIa, 184; advice to individuals, XIIIa, 179, 185, 188, 190; books dedicated to him: see Books; tribute of M. de Rangouze, XIIIa, 156.

Vincent of Xaintes (Saint), Bishop of Dax - Saint Vincent’s patron, II, 323; XIIIa, 99.

Vincente, Daughter of Charity - See Auchy.

Vincent Ferrer (Saint) - Biographical data, I, 152; Saint Vincent imbued with his virtues, I, 152; secondary patron, II, 323; XIIIa, 99; received from God grace to make self understood by foreigners, II, 232; strove for sanctity at thought that God would raise up zealous priests to prepare people for last judgment, XI, 6–7, 62, 104; teachings: condescension leads rapidly to state of holiness, I, 228; X, 387; XII, 175–76; preaching is useful only if done from depths of compassion, I, 526.

Vincy (Antoine Hennequin, Seigneur de) - Biographical data, I, 36; II, 129; VII, 500; brother of Mlle du Fay, XI, 119; cousin of Mme de Brou, I, 485; by exception, welcomed at Saint-Lazare, V, 31; contacts with Saint Vincent, I, 122, 191, 479; on mission, II, 423; Saint Vincent asks to borrow his carriage, II, 129, 131; received into Congregation of the Mission four hours before death, II, 584, 588; other mentions, I, 148, 449; VII, 500.

Vinot (Claude) - Member of Charity of Montmirail, XIIIb, 32.

Vins (Laurence Veyrac de Paulian, Baroness de Castelnau, Marquise de), wife of Maréchal de Vins - Biographical data, VII, 487; VIII, 135; foundation for establishment of Missionaries in Marseilles, VII, 487, 515, 537, 539, 540, 552, 553, 556, 566, 575, 583, 591; VIII, 135, 401, 513; saint tells of receiving news of foundation, XII, 125; income due Fr. Get, VIII, 396, 420, 444, 462; Saint Vincent will send Fr. Get copy of her will, VIII, 376.

Vins (Melchior Dagouz de Montauban, Seigneur de), Maréchal - VIII, 528; legacy from his widow, Laurence Veyrac de Paulian, XII, 125.

Viole (M.), Judge of Court of Inquiry for Parlement - Summoned to Rueil conference, III, 411.
Viole (Madeleine Deffita, Mlle de) - Biographical data, I, 313; II, 474; III, 155; V, 44; VI, 203; VII, 33; VIII, 27; contacts with Saint Vincent, I, 313, 447; II, 474, 485, 598; young women sent by her to live with Daughters of Charity, I, 320, 357; V, 44; Lady of Charity, VI, 203; Treasurer for Ladies of Hôtel-Dieu, VIII, 203; XIIIb, 383; part played in work of Foundlings, I, 447, 562; II, 478, 485, 635; III, 253, 297; of orphanage in Étampes, V, 74, 116; of assistance to poor in Champagne and Picardy, VI, 397, 423, 454, 503, 561, 572, 580, 596, 625–26; VII, 33, 42, 380, 396, 421, 545, 597, 614; VIII, 27, 82, 203, 304; present at meeting to find means for sustaining Daughters of Providence after death of Mlle de Pollalion, VI, 550; other mention, I, 327.

Virgins - Parable of wise and foolish virgins, X, 491–96; fate reserved for foolish virgins is, as for all nuns, cause for fear, X, 492.

Vironceau de Saint-Joseph (Catherine), Superioress of Sisters of Mercy at Hôtel-Dieu in Québec - Saint Vincent apologizes for not being able to send help, IV, 365.

Virtue - Acquired by repeated acts, V, 443; why some people are fervent and others lax, VIII, 126; virtues must be deeply imprinted on hearts, XI, 105; virtues meditated but not practiced are more harmful than profitable, VII, 378; virtue of others should serve as example, XI, 347–48; virtue always has two vices at its sides, VIII, 36, 40; XI, 206; excess is usually praiseworthy in comparison with default, VIII, 36; sometimes opposite, III, 123; lax persons easily see excess in virtue of others, VIII, 36; virtues which constitute principal spirit of Missionaries: see also Congregation of the Mission; and of Daughters of Charity: see Daughters of Charity; affability without flattery, XII, 394; condescension, XII, 398; discretion, avoiding novelties, XII, 399; humility that bears fruit, XII, 385; humble response to praise, XII, 394; Congregation will subsist by humility, XII, 396; mortification, XII, 400; patience in trials and physical sufferings, XII, 402; doing penance for those who suffer, XII, 401; divine wisdom versus human prudence, XII, 399; in praise of purity, XII, 401; rule of simplicity, XII, 398.

Visigoths - God made use of them to afflict Church, XI, 279.


Visitation Nuns [Visitandines, Sisters of Sainte-Marie] - Directory, III, 272; praise for lifestyle and Constitutions, XIIIa, 86; spirit of Institute, IX, 457; must have greater love for their Order and Rules, X, 287; fate reserved for foolish virgins is, as for all nuns, cause for fear, X, 492; discussion of
Extraordinary Visitors for Visitation Order, I, 236, 564; Saint Vincent holds opinion contrary to that of Saint Jane Frances in question of establishing Visitors for Order, I, 361, 564; II, 33–34, 57–60, 61, 62, 99, 115, 161, 199–202; prohibits confrere in Annecy to get involved in question of Visitor, II, 333; convents present to Bishops choice of priests as Superiors, VIII, 476; what Constitutions say on this subject, VIII, 489; novitiate lasts seven years, IX, 523; directresses teach novices to pray well and to give account of prayer, X, 483; called “Sisters” and not “Daughters,” II, 164; canonical visitation made every year, X, 214–15.

Before election of officers, list of suitable Sisters is drawn up, X, 595; XIIIa, 385; no one discusses election, X, 589; outgoing officers ask pardon for faults, X, 219; rendering of accounts by Superior and Bursar, X, 214–15.

Penances determined according to gravity of faults, XIIIa, 387; make retreat in groups of six, four times a year, X, 509; extraordinary confessor four times a year, X, 508; Sisters ask permission to write letters, given, unopened, to Superior, X, 325–26; Sisters warned of one fault make known another to those who admonish them, IX, 300; take discipline on Fridays, X, 80, 318; do not speak to one another without permission, X, 331; moderation at table, X, 106; Superior writes permissions they want to request of Father Superiors, X, 506.

Long-time boarders with them, who take habit, do not usually persevere, V, 565; XIIIb, 290; forbidden to take more than six in their houses, XIIIb, 290; harm caused by visits of outsiders, X, 344; Saint Vincent recommends that Daughters not be cloistered, as Visitandines were, X, 83–84; spirit of Daughters of Charity is not that of Visitandines, X, 431; Daughters held to higher virtue than Visitandines, X, 527; number of Visitation monasteries in 1628, XIIIa, 93; Saint Vincent consoles Visitandine in trials, VIII, 374; Sisters dismissed from Rouen monastery, II, 62; forcible expulsion of Visitandine who refused to leave convent, XIIIb, 341; other mentions, X, 124, 190: see also Jane Frances (Saint), Francis de Sales (Saint).

Monasteries of Paris: Saint Vincent named Superior, XIIIa, 96; at request of Saint Francis de Sales: see also Francis de Sales; reappointed by Archbishop of Paris in 1628, XIIIa, 96; cure of nun in Paris Visitation monastery by Francis de Sales, XIIIa, 95; Saint Vincent’s responsibilities as Superior, IV, 288; X, 506; annual confessions kept for him for more than a month, I, 303; this ministry is heavy cross for him, VII, 215; strictness in permitting outsiders to enter monasteries, VI, 284; VIII, 153; outline of conference before election of Mother Superior, XIIIa, 162; Saint Vincent at Visitation, I,
259; II, 180, 244; testimonial to Saint Jane Frances of good spirit of Paris nuns, I, 556; Saint Vincent takes resolution during 1646 retreat to continue no longer as Superior, III, 71, 87; stops going to Sainte-Marie (Visitation monastery) for nearly eighteen months, despite appeals of Visitandines, III, 197–98, 276; IV, 288; V, 86; XI, 160; Cardinal de Retz, entreated by Marquise de Maignelay, obliges him to resume obligations, IV, 288; V, 86, 603; XI, 160; resigns again in 1660, VIII, 314; refugee nuns in Paris during Fronde are enclosed in monastery under direction of Visitandines, IV, 399; debts of Visitandines, XIIIb, 325; epileptic nun, VII, 306; postulant, I, 212; Visitandine sent home, VI, 310; other mention, II, 160.

First Monastery of Paris: Foundation, I, 55; benefactors: see also Sillery (Noël Brulart de); churches, chapels and tombs, V, 557–58; Saint Jane Frances promises heart to monastery; fruitless attempts to get it: see also Jane Frances (Saint); canonical visitations, I, 116; II, 60, 216; IV, 82; XIIIa, 79; collection of conferences, VI, 117; Saint Vincent plans to go to monastery, I, 199; fixes meeting of Ladies of Charity there, II, 247; leaves letters and money for Annecy, II, 120, 320; convent assists convent in Metz, II, 227–28; welcomes Sisters from Saint-Denis, Chaillot, and Dammartin during Fronde, IV, 403, 433; Sisters fear removal of Fr. Blamponignon, Director; Saint Vincent reassures them, VIII, 425, 426; Nicolas Sevin presides at renewal of vows in 1658 and 1659, in place of ailing Saint Vincent, VIII, 189; permission to enter monastery, VIII, 270, 504, 530, 542; departures, VI, 426; postulants, VIII, 504, 520; boarders, VIII, 533; see Amaury, Fontaine, Le Gay, Lhuillier (Hélène-Angélique), Maupeou (Élisabeth de).

Second Monastery of Paris: Foundation, I, 107; canonical visitations, I, 120, 357; II, 60; Saint Vincent fixes meeting there with Isabelle du Fay, I, 107; leaves letter for Annecy there, II, 320; reassures frightened Sisters during Fronde, IV, 403; proposes that Nicolas Sevin replace him at renewal of vows on November 21, 1659, VIII, 189; habit taking of young Chandenier girl, II, 71; Queen of Poland asks for Sisters of Second Monastery of Paris; departure and return of Sisters; opposition of relatives and of Archbishop: see also Warsaw (Visitation); Saint Vincent encourages Superior at this time, V, 14; permission to enter monastery, III, 477; VII, 33; VIII, 542; to leave it, VIII, 188, 471; postulants, VIII, 484, 511; boarders, IV, 82; VIII, 471, 484, 512; see Bouvart (Marie-Augustine), Gimat, Guérin (Anne-Marguerite), Le Roy (Agnès).

Third Monastery of Paris: Foundation of Amfreville couple, choice of house on rue Montorgueil; saint thinks house costs too much, VIII, 47–50; renovations and expenses,
VIII, 188, 443, 498–99, 543; permissions to enter monastery, VIII, 432, 484, 542, 551; request for Sister cook, VIII, 443; dismissal of turn Sister, VIII, 499: see also Guérin (Anne-Marguerite), Gimat.

Monasteries in other towns: Abbeville, Amiens, Angers, Bayonne, Chaillot, Compiègne, Dammartin, La Flèche, Le Mans, Lyons, Meaux, Melun, Metz, Mons, Nantes, Nevers, Orléans, Poitiers, Reims, Saint-Denis, Toulouse, Tours, Troyes, Turin, Warsaw: see these words.

Visitations - Importance, II, 113, 657, 670; X, 265; goal, II, 621–23; VIII, 165; inadvisable for Superior General himself to make them, II, 552; qualities necessary for Visitor, IX, 204–05; dispositions for making visitation; example of Blessed Virgin visiting Elizabeth, II, 279; IX, 204; how to make visitation, II, 672; Visitor must see to maintaining simplicity and poverty in clothing, X, 238–40; visitation not to be prolonged, III, 124, 237; Daughters of Charity go to Visitor for confession, communication, and other spiritual help, X, 524; observe recommendations of Visitor, II, 237; Sisters named to visit houses of Daughters of Charity in Paris, IX, 205–06; visitations made by Saint Vincent, Frs. Alméras, Berthe, Dehorgny, Lambert aux Couteaux, Le Gros, Portail, Sisters Jeanne Lepeintre and Élisabeth Martin: see these names.

Visits - No useless visits, IV, 131; IX, 268; X, 36; XIIIb, 126, 137; permission required for visits, X, 327, 330–31; text of Rule of Daughters of Charity regarding visits, X, 330; customary in all Communities, X, 331; visits are usually waste of time, X, 330; avoid all visits at time of spiritual exercises, IX, 98; XIIIb, 314; make them informally, XIIIb, 274; with companion, XIIIb, 281; Daughters of Charity must not allow anyone in their rooms, not even women, X, 333: see also Chastity; visits to Blessed Sacrament: see Blessed Sacrament; visits to sick poor: see also Illness.

Vitelleschi (Mutius), Superior General of Jesuits - Became mentally confused, XIIIa, 385.

Viterbo, town in Italy - Bishop: see Francesco Maria Brancaccio; missions in diocese, V, 467, 487.

Vitet (Fr.), Augustinian of Chancelade reform - Sees Saint Vincent in Richelieu; return to Cahors, III, 461; efforts in Paris for approval of Chancelade reform; disagreement with Alain de Solminihac on how to proceed, III, 586–92; steps taken in Rome, IV, 27; gives account to Saint Vincent, IV, 46, 66, 73, 76, 78, 96; Solminihac would like Vitet to have Grosbois decision rescinded, IV, 124, 141; and get Bishop of Chartres to put Brief into effect immediately, IV, 159–60; finds Vitet’s men-
tality “strange and disagreeable,” IV, 160; accuses him of not wanting to bring business to close, IV, 248; Fr. Vitet’s thinking on what is advisable in order to have success in Rome, IV, 135–36; other mention, IV, 153.

Vitkiski, benefice in Poland - Question of union with Congregation of the Mission, V, 361, 388, 402; Queen offers it to Company, VIII, 105, 163; Fr. Duperroy has church repaired, VIII, 281; Saint Vincent desires union as quickly as possible, indicates steps to take, VIII, 353.

Vitry, known as Droue - See Droue.

Vivien (Nicolas), Master of Accounts - Foundations, XIIIa, 373.

Viviers, town in Ardèche - Bishop: see Louis-François de la Baume de Suze.

Vivonne (Louis-Victor de Rochechouart, Duc de) - Biographical data, II, 651; his tutor, II, 651, 654.

Vocation - To ecclesiastical state: in what vocation consists, IX, 279; true vocation comes from God, VI, 176; VII, 479; XIIIb, 360–61; signs of vocation, VI, 175; IX, 279; XIIIb, 361; spiritual sloth and vanity are causes for leaving Congregation, XI, 89; parents should neither thwart nor force vocation of children, I, 505; VII, 619; great number of priests have no vocation, VII, 479; vocations very rare in heretical regions, VII, 356; XII, 59; Saint Vincent declares that, were he not already a priest, he would never become one, VII, 480.

Vocation to religious life: salvation can be worked out in every vocation, XIIIa, 190; God delights in testing vocations, VI, 192–93; VII, 201; those who succeed in one vocation would do poorly in another, IV, 306; if someone consults you about vocation, reply according to Gospel principles, XII, 147; Saint Vincent exhorts priests not to try to attract retreatants to Company, XI, 377; XII, 257, 395; dissuades monks and nuns from thought of leaving Community, IV, 552; VII, 202; vocations among young boarders in convents or seminaries are not solid, V, 564; XIIIb, 288; vocation of Missionary: see also Congregation of the Mission; vocation of Daughter of Charity: see also Daughters of Charity.

Voseillan (M.), from Le Mans - III, 380.

Voureq (Louis), native of Madagascar - Saint Vincent reprimands Superior of Saintes house for poor reception of Voureq, VII, 259.

Vows - Conference, XII, 297–306; on virtues that are object of vows, XII, 307–52; difference between simple and solemn vows, XII, 303; vows give everyone right to same graces and
reward, XII, 305; usefulness of vows in every Community, XIIIa, 376; vows put one in state in which Jesus was, XII, 299; not everyone thinks He took vows, XII, 299; XIIIa, 375; vows are like new baptism, continual martyrdom, holocaust of self, XII, 302; contribute to state of perfection, XII, 300; true peace acquired by renouncing everything, XIII, 301; reward assured to those who take vows, XII, 302–03; violation of vow is sacrilege, X, 249; renewal of vows gives renewed strength and draws new graces, IX, 278.

Vows of Missionaries: why Missionaries must take vows, III, 247, 372; IV, 139–40, 554, 556; V, 314–22; XIIIa, 315, 375–83, 393; practice of taking vows began in 1627 or 1628, V, 318, 463; XII, 308; in 1639, most Missionaries took four vows; Saint Vincent considers fifth vow, that of obedience to Bishops, I, 554; other proposals, hesitations, II, 37, 104, 116, 141–42, 155, 518; asks Rome that Missionaries may take vows of religion; Urban VIII refuses, XIIIa, 379; Archbishop of Paris approves vows (October 19, 1641), V, 318, 463–64; XIIIa, 403–06; text of approval, XIIIa, 315–17; Saint Vincent renews vows at Saint-Lazare with several confreres (February 24, 1642), V, 318; 1642 Assembly approves them, V, 316–17, 464; likewise some theologians of Paris, III, 246–47; V, 464; opposition and grumbling, III, 246; V, 399, 464–65; renewal of vows at Saint-Lazare in 1647, III, 246.

Steps taken by Saint Vincent to obtain in Rome approval of vows, III, 247, 372, 374; IV, 139; discussions on vows at 1651 Assembly of Superiors, XIIIa, 375–83, 393–94; Assembly decides to maintain vows and to request papal approval, V, 316, 318, 464–69; XIIIa, 368–69, 395; Archbishop of Paris again approves vows in 1653, V, 317; XIIIa, 403–06; Fr. Blatiron would like only priests of Company destined for principal offices to take vows; letter by which Saint Vincent tries to disabuse him, V, 314; saint renews proceedings in Rome after 1651 Assembly, IV, 554–56; V, 399; report of theologians on vows, XIIIa, 403–08; Brief by which Alexander VII approves vows, V, 458–59; text of Brief Ex Commissa Nobis, XIIIa, 417–19; Saint Vincent regrets that questions of vows and of exemption have been decided in same Brief, VIII, 38; acceptance of Brief and renewal of vows by Saint-Lazare house, V, 463–65, 490, 501; XIIIa, 419–21; by other houses, V, 501, 506; Saint Vincent urges those hesitating to renew vows, VII, 308, 310.

Before whom, where, how to take vows, VII, 540; VIII, 56; XIIIa, 316, 403, 406; register of those who take vows, VIII, 468; vows in Congregation of the Mission are not vows of religion: see also Congregation of the Mission; why no mention
of vows in Common Rules, XII, 298–99; delay in vows, V, 619; VI, 27, 584: see also Obedience, Poverty.

Vows of Daughters of Charity: Sisters do not yet have vows in 1640, IX, 13; in course of conference, they express desire to make vows; Saint Vincent tells them to request this individually of Superiors, IX, 22; perpetual vows of five Sisters (March 25, 1642), V, 356; X, 511; requests for taking vows, VII, 408; VIII, 104, 214, 235; X, 138, 249; their vows are not vows of religion: see also Daughters of Charity; vows for first time, III, 298, 300; V, 466; VI, 379; VII, 408; VIII, 104, 187, 234, 470; renewal of vows, V, 445, 466; VI, 70, 136, 379, 417; VII, 87, 299, 408, 465, 471, 489; VIII, 214, 235; perpetual vows, VII, 408; VIII, 215, 235; IX, 432; other mentions, II, 302; IX, 503–04.

Voysin (François), Seigneur de Villebourg - Biographical data; retreat for ordinands, II, 37.
Vszinski (M.) - Saint Vincent promises to welcome him cordially at Saint-Lazare, VII, 83.
Vuarin (Roland), Pastor of Paillart - XIIIb, 48.

W

Wallachs - Join enemies of Poland, VI, 645.
Walsh (Patrick) [Valois (Patrice)], Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, III, 203; IV, 305; V, 379; VI, 57; goes to Genoa from Rome house, III, 203; letters Saint Vincent writes him in Genoa, IV, 417, 426; desires to go to Ireland, IV, 305; Fr. Get receives order to send Saint Vincent letters exchanged between Fr. Walsh and Irish priest, V, 380; Fr. Blatiron asks Fr. Walsh to teach philosophy, VI, 57.
Walsh (Thomas), Archbishop of Cashel, Ireland - Biographical data; thanks Saint Vincent for work of Missionaries in diocese, III, 353–54.
War - War everywhere; disastrous effects, XI, 189–90; stems from those who find fault with government, X, 357–58; peace is goal of war, XIIIa, 307.
Ward (William) - See Webster.
Warin [Varin] (Simon), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data; VII, 394.
Warsaw, city in Poland - Missionaries: Queen of Poland summons Missionaries to Warsaw, IV, 63; travel authorization ("Celebret") given to Frs. Lambert, Desdames, Guillot,
Zelazewski, and Posny before departure, XIIIa, 398; departure from Paris, IV, 251; arrival in Warsaw, IV, 273, 289; difficulties created by certain Community to prevent Missionaries’ establishment in Poland, IV, 398; V, 84, 142, 235; letters of Saint Vincent to Missionaries in Poland: see Desdames, Duperroy, Guillot, Lambert aux Couteaux, Ozenne (Charles), Zelazewski; question of entrusting Saint Benedict Church to Missionaries, IV, 372; church built for Germans, IV, 382; Sokółka parish conferred on Fr. Desdames: see also Sokólka; foundation of King and Queen, IV, 352; King and Queen buy house for Missionaries, assign to it considerable revenue, IV, 456, 571; VIII, 617; union of Holy Cross Parish to Congregation of the Mission: see also Holy Cross; foundation of Comte Velopolski: see this name; new royal foundation, V, 396; M. Fleury obtains resignation of benefice in favor of Missionaries, V, 351; benefice given by Queen, VIII, 163; Vitkiski benefice: see also Vitkiski; Queen asks for another Missionary, IV, 387.

Death of Fr. Lambert aux Couteaux, IV, 538; arrival in Warsaw of Frs. Ozenne and Duperroy, V, 81; Fr. Guillot goes to France, V, 117; returns to Warsaw, V, 179, 183; upcoming departure of Frs. Éveillard and Simon for Warsaw, V, 126–27; Fr. Berthe is sent to Poland with two Brothers, V, 414; at moment of embarcation, receives orders to return to Paris because of events in Poland, V, 419, 424; return to France of Frs. Éveillard, Simon, Durand, and Guillot, V, 474, 475, 479; displeasure of Saint Vincent, V, 564; defection of Fr. Zelazewski, V, 491; Fr. Ozenne requests return of four Missionaries to Poland; not possible to satisfy him, VI, 620; death of Fr. Ozenne, VII, 274; Saint Vincent awaits favorable occasion to send other Missionaries to Poland, VII, 36, 176, 415; VIII, 99, 163, 252, 268, 280, 354, 394, 508, 528; their departure from Paris, VIII, 535, 537; XIIIa, 199, 201; forbids Warsaw Missionaries to attend banquets, V, 334, 346–48, 592; recommends observance of Lent as in Rome, V, 349; deplores dispersion of confrères in several small, distant places, V, 361–62; critical situation of Missionaries, VI, 257; proposed house in Krakow: see also Krakow.

Self-sacrifice of confrères among plague-stricken, IV, 472, 493, 502, 518, 538–39; suffering of plague-stricken, IV, 513–14; Saint Vincent would like to have Internal Seminary in Warsaw, VII, 275; mission at Holy Cross, V, 105; other missions, V, 201, 214, 228, 234, 238, 264, 335; Saint Vincent hopes Missionaries will soon begin seminary and ministry with ordinands, V, 136, 142, 179, 187; VIII, 89; Queen of Poland bestows benefice for this purpose, VIII, 88–89, 118; Saint Vincent gives Fr. Desdames permission to sell property,
VIII, 508; Bishop of Poznań is disposed to oblige ordinands to make retreat at house of Mission before reception of Orders, V, 174; invasion of Poland hinders establishment King was about to make, XI, 275; Saint Vincent concerned by lack of news of confreres in Warsaw, V, 580, 588; VI, 4, 307; thinks they have been ordered to leave, XI, 276; siege of Warsaw, VI, 3, 6, 38, 42; city is in enemy hands, VI, 109, 112, 128; sufferings of Missionaries, VI, 144, 157; XI, 308, 329.

List of Superiors and history of house, VIII, 617; Missionaries in Poland: see Desdames, Duperroy (Nicolas), Durand (Antoine), Éveillard, Guillot, Lambert aux Couteaux, Ozenne (Charles), Posny, Simon, Zelazewski; other mentions, XI, 364; XIIIa, 186: see also Gonzague, Poland.

Daughters of Charity: Conference before departure for Poland, IX, 455–56; Queen invites them to Warsaw, IV, 63, 252, 387; IX, 455; Saint Louise has them ready to leave, IV, 354, 410; Mlle de Lamoignon does not think departure is urgent, IV, 419; arrival in Warsaw, IV, 472, 519; IX, 462; welcomed by Queen, adapting to country and learning language, IX, 462; letter from Saint Vincent, V, 120, 169; mention of other letters, V, 168, 580; letters to Saint Vincent, IV, 475, 575; ministries, IV, 575; Queen evinces some displeasure toward Sisters, V, 164; slight misunderstandings among them, IV, 541; VII, 175, 416; Saint Vincent exhorts them to union, V, 169; Queen requests additional Sisters, V, 179; VIII, 89; saint seeks occasion to send two more, V, 181–82, 183; journey postponed until Spring 1655, V, 186; decision on housing, V, 186–87; 188; Sisters give people impression that they want to be better off, V, 229; other Sisters prepare to leave Paris, V, 330; open schools but have not begun care of sick, V, 377; Saint Vincent sends three other Sisters, V, 414; events in Poland obliges him to recall them to Paris before they leave France, V, 419, 424; Sisters assist wounded soldiers at siege of Warsaw, X, 263; at siege of Krakow, VI, 470, 472; Saint Vincent wonders about location of Sisters, VI, 621.

Council deliberation on headdress proposed by Queen, XIIIb, 366–70; Queen’s sentiments regarding foundlings, response of Marguerite Moreau, IX, 463; Queen would like to keep Marguerite near her for poor, XIIIb, 366; Sister’s refusal; Saint Vincent’s edification, IX, 463, 502, 538, 541; new request of Queen; Council deliberation on question; agrees that Sister should accept, XIIIb, 366–70; King and Queen spend day in house of Daughters of Charity as sign of satisfaction, X, 576, 588; preparing to send more Sisters, VIII, 146, 160, 229, 508; travel authorization, XIIIb, 238; departure of three Sisters, VIII, 394, 535, 537; XIIIa, 197, 199, 201; mention of
letter from Saint Louise to Fr. Ozenne and Sisters, VI, 306; prepares to send two more Sisters to Poland, VIII, 107; Queen is satisfied with their work, VIII, 253; they are well and doing good work, VIII, 280.

Sisters sent to Poland: see Douelle, Druegon, Moreau (Marguerite); other mentions, V, 28, 50, 201, 238, 484, 491, 622; VI, 129, 266, 271, 346, 555; VII, 11, 92, 127, 156; IX, 555; XIIIb, 226: see also Gonzague, Poland, Villers (Mlle de).

Visitation Nuns: Invited by Queen, IV, 252, 274, 348, 354; opposition of relatives and Archbishop of Paris, IV, 382, 397, 410; V, 14; departure and journey of nuns, IV, 573; V, 15, 27, 48, 52, 82, 129; XII, 370–71; in Warsaw, V, 174, 238, 251, 491, 580, 622; VI, 266, 271, 346, 555, 621; their land has been ravaged, VI, 393; death of two servants, VII, 416.

Watebled (Jean), Priest of the Mission, brother of Pierre Watebled - Biographical data, V, 76; VI, 158; VIII, 196–97; philosophy professor at Saint-Lazare, V, 76, 631; theology professor, VI, 158; extra tempora with view to ordination, V, 176; at thermal baths of Bourbon, VI, 423, 424, 435, 440, 443, 445; Superior at Bons-Enfants, VIII, 196, 604; XIIIa, 196, 200, 202; Coste states mistakenly that originals of two captivity letters of Saint Vincent were sent to Watebled from Dax, I, 1; VIII, 313; other mention, VIII, 226.

Watebled (Pierre), Priest of the Mission, brother of Jean Watebled - Biographical data, III, 250; IV, 30; XII, 414; given to Fr. Delville for mission, III, 250; Superior in Saintes, III, 600, 601; IV, 30; VIII, 612; not very prepossessing exteriorly, but wise and virtuous, III, 600, 601–02, 615; Saint Vincent encourages him during troubles of Fronde, IV, 278–79; gives morning conferences to ordinands at Saint-Lazare, IV, 320; Director of Brothers, IV, 355; assists destitute in environs of Villeneuve-Saint-Georges, IV, 474; III, IV, 493; death, IV, 495, 499; mention of conference on his virtues given at Saint-Lazare, XII, 414.

Water (James), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, II, 633; III, 81; IV, 452; V, 205–06; recalled from Cahors to be sent to Ireland, II, 633; in Cahors, III, 525; IV, 452; V, 205–06.

Water [Arthur] (Nicolas) - Nephew of preceding: see Arthur.

Water (purgative and mineral) - Use Saint Vincent and Saint Louise made of it; see these names; water merchant: see Deure (M.).

Weaver - Saint Vincent asks Jean Martin in Sedan to apprentice boy to weaver, V, 241.

Webster (William), priest - Martyrdom, II, 211–12.
**Wedding** - Saint Vincent permits Daughter of Charity to attend brother’s wedding, I, 233; later regrets it, I, 388.

**Wet-nurses** - Correspondence between Saint Vincent and Saint Louise about wet-nurses for babies, I, 415, 423, 437, 497; II, 47; wages, II, 166; attend to children for week, II, 178–79; may move to Motherhouse with foundlings, II, 293; Ladies have Mass said for them, III, 228; not enough nurses for children, III, 504; money for food, III, 505; for feast days, III, 517; threaten to bring back babies, III, 519; money owed them, III, 585; commissioners want to take babies from them, IV, 24; employment as wet-nurse may keep woman from falling into sin, VII, 113–14; payment conditions for country wet-nurses, XIIIb, 403. King’s wet-nurse: see Du Four, Perrette.

**White** (Francis) [Le Blanc (François)], Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, IV, 99; V, 368; VI, 184; VII, 328–29; XI, 166; proposed to Propaganda for Hebrides, IV, 99; no news from White, IV, 373; in Genoa, IV, 305; in Hebrides, VI, 184; VII, 328–29; XI, 168, 261, 263; in prison, V, 368, 369–70, 389–90; XI, 166, 176, 180; release, XI, 260, 275; return to France, XII, 33–34.

**White** (George) [Le Blanc (Georges)], Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, II, 676; III, 29; in Le Mans, II, 676; III, 29; sent to Ireland, III, 93, 103; in Saint-Méen; sent back to Paris, III, 457–58.

**Wiart** (Fr.), Priest of Saint-Nicolas - Biographical data, I, 104; other mention, I, 105.

**Will of God** - Conferences, XI, 37, 38, 282–84; XII, 126–37; excellence of conformity to God’s Will, III, 207; VIII, 452; XII, 152; nothing more holy or perfect than doing God’s Will, XI, 70; different ways of doing God’s Will, XII, 127; active and passive submission to God’s Will, XII, 134; what is needed to conform fully to God’s Will, XI, 37–38; XII, 127–28; to conform our will to God’s Will is to sanctify self, II, 47; XII, 129, 130–33; glorifies God, XII, 128; imitates Our Lord, XI, 282; XII, 129–30, 137; fulfills what we pray for in Our Father, XI, 282; perfect state, XI, 37; good above all other goods, VII, 267; anticipated paradise, IX, 507; true happiness, XII, 137; accepting God’s Will more important than success, XII, 389; perpetual communion, I, 233; more than ecstasy; perfection of love, XI, 285; thought that such is His good pleasure consoles us in trials, XI, 89; by trials borne with resignation, God leads us to His pure love, III, 120; great peace of mind results from this submission, V, 410; VI, 493; example of Tauler: see also Tauler; God’s Will must be done for love of God, XI, 384–85; means for doing God’s Will in all things, XI, 284; XII, 135–
36; how to know His Will, XII, 133–35; Saint Vincent’s peace of mind in hearing of departure of confreres, II, 321; III, 215; V, 428; mention of conferences on duty of accepting state in which God places us, XII, 424, 433; prayer of Saint Vincent to do God’s Will, XII, 137; Bishop expresses God’s Will, II, 250, 253; XII, 384; discerning God’s Will, XII, 389; work fulfills God’s Will, XII, 400; assistance in doing it, II, 195; doing will of Superiors is God’s Will for us, II, 267; Saint Vincent prays that God’s Will be done, VIII, 231; reasons for doing God’s Will, IX, 405–07; submission to God’s Will, XI, 38; union with God’s Will leads to angelic life, XII, 389; other mentions, I, 131, 145, 293, 301, 398, 491, 501, 521, 550–51, 580–581, 597; II, 59–60, 100, 115, 117.

Wine - Fondness of priests of Tréguier diocese for wine, VIII, 168; Saint Louise proposes that Sisters sell wine, III, 263; not served at Motherhouse of Daughters of Charity, X, 290; Turks do not drink wine, X, 290–91; Saint Vincent encourages watering wine well, XI, 105, 160, 297; XII, 342; other mention, I, 358; see also Meals.

Wisdom - Infallibility of divine wisdom, XII, 390; human prudence and divine wisdom, XII, 399; wisdom of world opposed to that of Christ.

Wishes - For New Year, I, 408; IV, 517; V, 500; VI, 173, 177; VII, 54, 58, 75; VIII, 242, 246, 248, 250, 253, 255; for safe journey, I, 65, 175.

Women - Women should not depend on men for finances of Confraternity, I, 70; Bishop of Bayonne does not admit women into his house, II, 4–5; young women from Lorraine do not last in Company, II, 26; two young women from Richelieu wish to be postulants, II, 107; Saint Paul’s exhortation to women, II, 184; means for woman to obtain grace of living well with her husband, II, 185; men and women working together do not agree on administrative matters; women are careful, trustworthy administrators, IV, 76; never touch girls or women, II, 572; women may not enter house without knocking, II, 622; not proper for women to be on farms of Congregation of the Mission, IV, 312–13; nor allow them to enter houses, VI, 149; VIII, 254; regulations for women in Lithuania who want to form a Charity, V, 335; postulants from Saint Méen will be welcome, V, 628; qualifications of prospective Daughters of Charity, V, 628; test young women who want to be Daughters of Charity, V, 632–33; VI, 211; candidates should not be weak or delicate young women, V, 633; be wary of communication with women, VII, 215, 295, 432; cut short conversations with women; precautions to take in parlor, XI, 161; XII, 19, 341;
confreres should not maintain correspondence with women, even consecrated, XI, 161; do not become attached to devout women, XII, 344; see also Chastity; priest of Tuesday Conferences asks about possibility of women serving in missions, VIII, 534; Jesus allowed women to minister to him, XI, 316, 322; to safeguard purity of Daughters of Charity, Saint Vincent prohibits night duty, care of women in labor, and those suffering from venereal disease, X, 547–48; do not get too close to women, XI, 95, 161; XII, 342–43.

**Work** - Conference, IX, 379–91; mention of other conference, XII, 417; some persons always need to be kept busy, II, 588; priest should have more work than he can do, XI, 191; God finishes work begun, XII, 388; Daughters of Charity should always keep busy, IX, 6, 96, 175, 387; should say little and do much, VI, 52; reasons why Sisters should work, IX, 380–81; thanks to work, no one is burden to anyone, IX, 43, 74, 387–88; idleness is cause of many faults: see Sloth; God commands us to work, IX, 381–83; works constantly Himself, IX, 384; example of Jesus, IX, 385–86; of Saint Paul, IX, 386–87; of ancient monks, IX, 387; of Fr. Pillé, II, 377; of ants and bees, IX, 383, 389; how Daughters of Charity can occupy themselves in free time, IX, 6, 96, 174, 380–81, 389; good works speak more favorably than ostentation, II, 310–11; are fulfillment of God’s Will, XII, 400; time set aside for service of poor is not to be devoted to manual labor, IX, 43; or to exercises of piety, XI, 284; goal of work, IX, 389–90; perform all tasks well, even lowliest or least important, XII, 408; workshop for youth, XIIIb, 82–83; workers at Nom-de-Jésus: see Nom-de-Jésus.

**Works of Mercy** (Corporal and Spiritual) - Practiced by Ladies who care for foundlings, XIIIb, 405; and sick poor, XIIIb, 418, 439.

**Y**

**Y** (Fr. de), Canon in Reims - Thanks Saint Vincent for aid of Missionaries to poor of province, V, 386.

**Yart (M.)** - See Wiart.

**Ypres**, town in Belgium - Bishop: see Cornelius Jansenius.

**Yvain** (Jean-François), seminarian of the Mission - Biographical data, VI, 162.
**Zacchaeus** - Gospel personage, V, 488.

**Zachary [Zechariah] (Saint)**, father of Saint John the Baptist - Graces that visit of Blessed Virgin merits for him, II, 279.

**Zamet (Sébastien)**, Bishop of Langres - Biographical data, I, 277; offers his bishopric to Fr. Olier, I, 277-78; XIIIa, 122; Founder of Institute of Blessed Sacrament, XIIIa, 114; adversary of doctrines of Saint-Cyran, I, 394; III, 362; XIIIa, 121–23, 124, 134.

**Zeal** - Conferences, XI, 62 (2), 120–24; mention of another conference, XII, 412; exhortations of Saint Vincent on spirit of zeal, XI, 184–85, 189–94, 260–65, 357–58, 368–69, 373–76, 390–92; XII, 250–52; what zeal is, XII, 250; flame of love, XII, 250; faults opposed to zeal, XII, 260–61; Church needs industrious workers, XI, 33; shameful for priest to aspire to die in his bed, I, 276; Christ, model of zeal, XI, 1, 62; XII, 215; lack of zeal in priests strengthens heretics in errors, XI, 28; effects of cooling of zeal in Communities, XI, 183; appeal of Fr. Olier to priests whom Paris “detains,” I, 325.

True zeal not disheartened by adversity and lack of success, XI, 373; knows no obstacle, XI, 193; God rewards equally zeal that produces fruit and that which, because of circumstances, may not go beyond good desires, V, 154; Saint Vincent would consider self blessed to die near bush in course of mission, V, 204; envied persons giving missions in Cévennes, I, 245; or evangelizing islanders of Madagascar, III, 284.

If Congregation of the Mission did not promote glory of God, better it did not exist, XI, 2; hope that those who enter it do so with desire of martyrdom, XI, 334; and ready to go anywhere, XI, 264, 357; XII, 46–47, 215; and to suffer anything, XI, 357; XII, 46; confrere without zeal is carcass of Missionary, XI, 14; fainthearted who would speak of abandoning ministries of Company should be considered antichrists and false brothers, XI, 184; XII, 79–82; example of Missionaries in *Barbary, Ireland, Hebrides, Madagascar, Poland, Genoa, Turin*: see these words; of Missionaries in France, XI, 1; appeal from Madagascar Missionaries to lazy priests, III, 566–67; VI, 223–24; example of Daughters of Charity should animate Missionaries; example of four Sisters sent to Calais, XII, 34; example of Francis de Sales, XIIIa, 90, 92–94.

Avoid indiscreet zeal, I, 79; X, 539; indiscreet zeal of Martha, II, 85; with young people, zeal often goes to excess, II, 84; excessive zeal, II, 159; unite zeal with prudence, I, 290;
devil incites us to do more than we can, and we end up unable to do anything, I, 92; no harsh zeal, II, 84, 157; Saint Vincent recommends moderation in zeal of Frs. Blatiron, Martin (Jean the Elder), Thibault (Louis): see these names; advises Barbary Missionaries not to seek conversion of Turks and renegades if this would jeopardize ministry, IV, 127–28; begin on small scale, V, 219; other mentions, I, 119, 406. See also Charity, Foreign Missions.

Zebedee, Gospel personage - Jesus does not give Zebedee’s sons place mother requests for them, I, 506; IX, 10.

Zeeland [Zealand], province in Netherlands - Departure of ship for Zeeland, VIII, 588, 593.

Zelazewski (Stanislaw-Kazimierz), Priest of the Mission - Biographical data, III, 113; IV, 292; V, 51; at Saint-Charles, III, 113; permission to travel to Warsaw, XIIIa, 398; departure for Warsaw, IV, 251; in Warsaw, IV, 292, 329, 354; studies theology, IV, 353; assists plague-stricken, IV, 493; in Sokółka, IV, 572; V, 28, 51, 81; vacillating in vocation, IV, 349, 383; V, 114, 117, 126, 175, 181, 313, 335, 338, 377; wants to leave Poland, V, 105; Saint Vincent encourages him to persevere, V, 110; his mother, IV, 353; V, 111–12, 338, 377; mention of letters from Saint Vincent, V, 114, 181; health, V, 111; would like to remain with Missionaries without being member of Company, V, 112, 114, 128; departure, V, 117, 126; Saint Vincent hopes he will return, V, 141; returns, but continues to give concern about perseverance, V, 162; on mission, V, 201, 234; Saint Vincent recommends to support him, V, 167, 258, 264; asks Fr. Ozenne to dismiss him, V, 434–35; his complaints and bad turns, V, 491.
### 1. - BIBLICAL REFERENCES

An attempt has been made to include most of the scriptural references used by Saint Vincent. Some listed here are indirect biblical allusions, although not noted in the text. The references are taken from the New American Bible (NAB), except those taken from the Douai-Reims Bible (D-RB).

#### GENESIS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Reference</th>
<th>Book</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>2:7</td>
<td>XII</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:1-24</td>
<td>XII</td>
<td>278</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:5</td>
<td>XII</td>
<td>278</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:19</td>
<td>IX</td>
<td>382</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:21</td>
<td>III</td>
<td>496</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9:20-26</td>
<td>IX</td>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:1</td>
<td>XII</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13:9</td>
<td>III</td>
<td>186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>IX</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:27</td>
<td>IV</td>
<td>446</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:30</td>
<td>IV</td>
<td>446</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19:1-29</td>
<td>XI</td>
<td>342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22:1-18</td>
<td>XII</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22:1-19</td>
<td>XI</td>
<td>339; XII, 118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22:1-24</td>
<td>XI</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29:17 (D-RB)</td>
<td>X</td>
<td>304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38:8</td>
<td>XIIIa</td>
<td>184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39:6-21</td>
<td>III</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>47:11-12</td>
<td>V</td>
<td>487</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>49:10 (D-RB)</td>
<td>IV</td>
<td>83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16:16-30</td>
<td>II</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17:9-12</td>
<td>XI</td>
<td>191, 194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17:11-12</td>
<td>V</td>
<td>572</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17:11-13</td>
<td>V</td>
<td>506</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20:5</td>
<td>X</td>
<td>345</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20:5-6</td>
<td>IX</td>
<td>497</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24:12</td>
<td>V</td>
<td>428</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25:40</td>
<td>XIIIa</td>
<td>184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32:9-10</td>
<td>IX</td>
<td>329</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32:10</td>
<td>II</td>
<td>421</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### NUMBERS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Reference</th>
<th>Book</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>X</td>
<td>348</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:9-15</td>
<td>XIIIb</td>
<td>351</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13:32</td>
<td>VIII</td>
<td>554</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14:30</td>
<td>XI</td>
<td>372</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15:32-36</td>
<td>XIIIb</td>
<td>351</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>X</td>
<td>348; XIIIb, 351</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17:25</td>
<td>X</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22:28</td>
<td>II</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26:10-11</td>
<td>X</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### DEUTERONOMY

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Reference</th>
<th>Book</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>7:6</td>
<td>IX</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>IX</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28:6</td>
<td>X</td>
<td>329</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32:10</td>
<td>VIII</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Book</td>
<td>Verses</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------</td>
<td>---------------------------------------------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judges</td>
<td>11:1-40 – XI, 156</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20:9-10 – VI, 252</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Samuel</td>
<td>2:6 – VI, 91, 252</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3:2-9 – III, 531</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5:1 – XI, 319</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>13:2-15 – X, 67</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>15:26 – XI, 312</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17:45 – XIIIa, 307</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Samuel</td>
<td>6:7 – VI, 167</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12 – X, 189</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12:1-15 – IX, 305</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12:13 – IX, 253; XIIIb, 357</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12:13-14 – IX, 481</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Kings</td>
<td>12:12-14 – XIIIb, 315</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17:7-24 – XI, 144</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>19:7 – II, 83</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>19:11 – XI, 91; XII, 285</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>19:11-13 – II, 86-87</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Kings</td>
<td>2:9 – IX, 262</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Chronicles</td>
<td>3:6 – XIIIb, 317</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Paralipomenon</td>
<td>34:2 – III, 174</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tobit</td>
<td>2 – X, 146</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judith</td>
<td>13:1-10 – X, 58; XIIIb, 420</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esther</td>
<td>4:14 – II, 316</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Job</td>
<td>1:8 – IX, 407</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1:1 – 2:13 – III, 398</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1:21 – VIII, 175; XII, 48</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1:22 – II, 379</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5:17-18 – VIII, 182</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>7:1 (D-RB) – VII, 203</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>7:20 (D-RB) – IX, 45; XI, 134</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8:2 – VIII, 37</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9:28 – IX, 475; X, 423</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10:1-2 – VIII, 36</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11:2-3 – VIII, 37</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>14:2 – V, 316; XI, 103</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>15:12-13 – VIII, 37</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>19:21 – XI, 336</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>29:12 – XIIIb, 398, 411</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>32:1 – VIII, 36</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>42:7-9 – VIII, 37</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Psalms</td>
<td>1:3 – V, 497</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6:2 – XII, 156</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8:3 – IX, 108; XIIIb, 397</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10:17 – XII, 14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11:7 – XII, 114</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>15:5 (D-RB) – XI, 210</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16:5 – XII, 327, 335</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17:8 – VIII, 103</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>19:5 – XII, 75</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22:7 – XII, 394</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22:26 – XIIIa, 375</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24:21 (D-RB) – III, 571</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>25:21 – III, 571</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>26:8 – II, 369</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>27:10 – XII, 327</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31:24-25 – VII, 462</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>33:6 (D-RB) – III, 281</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>33:9 – XI, 143</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
124:5 (D-RB) – XI, 218
125:5 – V, 257; XI, 122, 218
134:16 (D-RB) – III, 366
135:16 – III, 366
137:4 – III, 440
139:7 – XI, 98
145:15-16 – XII, 388
147:16 – III, 565

**PROVERBS**
3:32 (D-RB) – II, 377; XI, 24; XII, 21, 141
6:6 – IX, 383
6:16 – X, 193
6:16-19 – IX, 291; X, 348
8:31 (D-RB) – X, 588
10:9 – XI, 24, 40
14:13 – I, 276
14:30 – IX, 559
16:1 – VII, 526
19:17 – XIIIb, 422
20:10 – XIIIa, 126
21:28 – V, 80
23:26 – XI, 132
24:16 – IX, 159; X, 319, 351; XI, 69, 285
26:11 – V, 405
28:27 – XIIIb, 405, 411, 412, 414, 422
31:10 (D-RB) – I, 76

**SONG OF SONGS**
1:3 – XI, 148
2:15 – VI, 252
3:4 – III, 440
4:9 – XI, 205
8:6 – VI, 157

**WISDOM**
4:13 – IV, 428; V, 359
11:20 – IV, 196

**SIRACH**
3:25 – V, 347
3:29 – XIIIb, 404
4:7 – XI, 58
5:5 – XIIIb, 356
17:12 – X, 265; XI, 304
18:23 – XI, 358
19:1 – X, 206
19:9 – XI, 69
21:2 – X, 304
21:26 – III, 496
31:10 – XIIIa, 376
35:17 – IX, 32
38:1 – IX, 97
41:1 – XIIIa, 83
45:1 – IV, 538

**ISAIAH**
1:3 – XI, 191
1:11-15 – XI, 319
5:4 – II, 367
6:8 – VI, 253
7:15 – XII, 157
14:13-14 – XII, 90
38:17 – IX, 45
49:15 – V, 441
53:3 – V, 111
53:11 – XIIIb, 355

**ECClesiastes**
3:1 – II, 416
3:1ff – VIII, 405
3:3 – XIIIa, 107, 136
15:17 (D-RB) – XIIIa, 172
21:29 (D-RB) – III, 496
31:10 (D-RB) – XIIIa, 172
58 – XII, 131
58:7 – XIIIb, 414
59:1 – IV, 446
61:1ff – XI, 98
65:2 – XIIIa, 168
66:2 – III, 484

JEREMIAH
1:6 – I, 589; II, 140
1:14 – XI, 280
6:14 – XI, 126
12:11 – III, 240
14:9 – XI, 359
35:1-10 – IX, 546
35:1-19 – XII, 118-119
35 – IX, 112; XI, 202; XII, 6
48:10 – VIII, 126; X, 154;
XIIIb, 410

LAMENTATIONS
1:12 – XII, 160
4:4 – II, 369; III, 566

BARUCH
6:2 – XI, 390

EZEKIEL
3:18 (D-RB) – VI, 224
33:3 – XI, 386
33:14-15 – IX, 40

DANIEL
1:1-21 – X, 275
12:3 – XI, 345
14:31-39 – XII, 7

HOSEA
2:16 – IX, 174; XI, 84

AMOS
3:6 – XII, 134, 227

JONAH
1-4 – IX, 409; X, 416

ZECHARIAH
13:7 – V, 287

MALACHI
2:7 – VI, 69
4:2 – VII, 358

MATTHEW
Conference 197 (XII, 98-110) contains numerous refer-
ces to Chapters 5-7 of Matthew. These are not
delineated below.
3:9 – V, 216; VIII, 103; XI, 254
3:21 (D-RB) – VIII, 74
4:1-11 – X, 10
4:4 – X, 201, 229
4:17 – XII, 102
4:18-22 – VIII, 40
5:3 – VII, 344; XI, 102, 243,
382; XII, 101, 181, 254, 309,
315
5:3-12 – X, 122
5:5 – III, 498; VII, 255; XI, 102
5:7 – XIIIb, 412, 414
5:8 – III, 486
5:9 – VII, 533
5:10 – III, 44; IV, 88, 130, 301,
393; V, 35, 547; VI, 154,
623; VII, 480; XII, 228, 229
5:10-11 – VIII, 233, 287
5:13 – XI, 315;
5:16 – XIIIb, 404
5:17 – XIIIb, 360
5:23-24 – IX, 83, 179; X, 375;
XIIIa, 210
5:27-28 – X, 205
5:39 – VI, 130
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Bible Reference</th>
<th>Reference(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>13:16</td>
<td>XII, 12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13:18-44</td>
<td>XI, 314</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13:31-32</td>
<td>XI, 346</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13:34</td>
<td>XI, 41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13:43 (D-RB)</td>
<td>X, 271</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13:47-48</td>
<td>XI, 215</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13:47-49</td>
<td>VI, 81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13:55</td>
<td>IX, 534; XII, 338</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13:55-56</td>
<td>IX, 139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13:57</td>
<td>XIIIb, 109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15:13</td>
<td>II, 502</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15:22-28</td>
<td>VII, 527</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15:24</td>
<td>XI, 144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16:6</td>
<td>X, 345, 581</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16:19</td>
<td>IX, 484</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16:21-23</td>
<td>IV, 56; XI, 283, 286</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16:23</td>
<td>XII, 218</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16:24</td>
<td>III, 182; VII, 202; IX, 136, XII, 173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16:26</td>
<td>XII, 70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17:5</td>
<td>VII, 479; XI, 121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17:21</td>
<td>I, 179, 227; X, 57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17:24-27</td>
<td>VI, 30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:1-11</td>
<td>X, 86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:3-6</td>
<td>XIIIa, 33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:4</td>
<td>XII, 166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:6</td>
<td>X, 22, 32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:10</td>
<td>X, 22; XIIIa, 33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:15</td>
<td>XI, 304; XII, 295</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:19</td>
<td>XIIIb, 383</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:20</td>
<td>IX, 2, 312; XIIIb, 240, 383</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18:32</td>
<td>XI, 129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19:7-8</td>
<td>IX, 515</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19:14</td>
<td>XIIIa, 33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19:21</td>
<td>IV, 350, 591; V, 542, 546; IX, 73; XI, 147, 155, 227, 230, 243, 286; XII, 100, 147, 301</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19:24</td>
<td>XI, 243</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19:27</td>
<td>XII, 300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19:28</td>
<td>IV, 143; XII, 303</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19:29</td>
<td>II, 688; VII, 357; VIII, 578; XII, 147, 317, 318</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19:30</td>
<td>IV, 62; XII, 166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20:1</td>
<td>VII, 559</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20:1-2</td>
<td>V, 180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20:1-16</td>
<td>V, 313</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20:1-17</td>
<td>V, 528</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20:6-7</td>
<td>III, 593</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20:15</td>
<td>XI, 87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20:18-19</td>
<td>VIII, 293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20:20-23</td>
<td>I, 506</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20:26-27</td>
<td>X, 327; XI, 125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20:26-28</td>
<td>VII, 159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20:28</td>
<td>XI, 52, 124, 313</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21:5</td>
<td>VII, 590</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21:12-13</td>
<td>IV, 391</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21:16</td>
<td>IX, 108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21:23</td>
<td>III, 43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21:37</td>
<td>XI, 90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22:12</td>
<td>XI, 193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22:12-13</td>
<td>X, 370</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22:17-21</td>
<td>VI, 30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22:17-22</td>
<td>VI, 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22:21</td>
<td>XII, 149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22:24</td>
<td>XIIIa, 184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22:37</td>
<td>IX, 365; XI, 34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22:40</td>
<td>VII, 397</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23:3</td>
<td>XII, 294</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23:9</td>
<td>VIII, 175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23:12</td>
<td>V, 486; IX, 530; XII, 163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:46</td>
<td>XI, 193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:46-55</td>
<td>X, 317</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:68</td>
<td>XIIIa, 67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:79</td>
<td>VI, 251</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:29</td>
<td>II, 521</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:34</td>
<td>IV, 415; XIIIa, 193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:51</td>
<td>IX, 318; XII, 346</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:8</td>
<td>VII, 251</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:16</td>
<td>IV, 133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:12-13</td>
<td>VI, 193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:16-30</td>
<td>IV, 351</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:18</td>
<td>VII, 356; VIII, 41; XI, 26, 122, 283; XII, 3, 79, 299</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:18-19</td>
<td>XI, 98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:23</td>
<td>III, 613; IV, 280-281; XI, 252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:24</td>
<td>V, 541</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:28-29</td>
<td>V, 541</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:28-30</td>
<td>VII, 53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5:4-6</td>
<td>VII, 358</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5:12-14</td>
<td>IV, 480</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:13</td>
<td>VIII, 183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:24</td>
<td>III, 554; X, 167, 572</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:26</td>
<td>XI, 104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:27</td>
<td>IV, 150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:29</td>
<td>VI, 130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:36</td>
<td>XIIIb, 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7:22</td>
<td>II, 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:3</td>
<td>XI, 316</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:6</td>
<td>III, 567</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9:23</td>
<td>III, 182; VII, 589</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9:47-48</td>
<td>IX, 362</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9:50</td>
<td>II, 425</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9:51-53</td>
<td>V, 483</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9:58</td>
<td>VII, 406, 560; VIII, 272, 482; X, 573</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
14:10-11 – VII, 515
14:26 – VII, 53; IX, 136; X, 127; XII, 177; XIIIb, 109
14:26-27 – IX, 136
14:29-30 – XIIIb, 412, 415, 433
14:30 – XIIIb, 419
14:33 – VIII, 375; XII, 310, 316, 331, 347
15:3-7 – IV, 314
15:4 – VII, 22
15:10 – IX, 406; X, 59
15:10 (D-RB) – XIIIb, 380
16:9 – X, 545
16:10 – VII, 525
16:19-31 – XI, 296
16:30-31 – VI, 293
17:10 – VII, 568
18:18-23 – IV, 471
18:22 – IV, 350; XI, 147
18:29-30 – XII, 319
18:32 – VIII, 233
19:1-10 – V, 488
19:10 – VII, 356
19:40 – III, 403
19:41-44 – IX, 539
21:1-4 – III, 188; V, 370
21:18-19 – IV, 87
21:19 – VII, 396
22:3-6 – XI, 225
22:15 – IX, 265
22:28 – XI, 129
22:42 – VIII, 288; XII, 310
22:61 – XIIIb, 354
23:43 – XI, 130
24:19 – III, 576
24:26 – VII, 202
24:36 – IX, 80

**JOHN**

1:9 – XI, 315
1:27 – IV, 133
1:48-49 – XI, 383
2:5 – I, 544, 558
2:17 – II, 366
3:29-30 – XII, 222
4:4-43 – XI, 41
4:7-38 – XI, 344
4:10 – IX, 540
4:34 – XII, 130
5:1-9 – III, 566
5:21 – VIII, 247, 249, 252, 256, 413
6:38 – VII, 202, 506; VIII, 41
6:44 – IX, 411
6:53 – XI, 132, 176
6:57 – XII, 113
6:60 – XII, 166, 248, 310
6:67 – III, 215; VI, 81; XIIIb, 436
6:68 – VII, 291
7:12 – XI, 383
7:16 – XI, 311; XII, 94, 175, 310
8:7 – XII, 149
8:12 – VIII, 41
8:29 – XII, 94, 176, 351
8:54 – XII, 124
10:27 – XI, 91
10:30 – XIIIb, 274
11:21 – VI, 223
11:36 – III, 442
11:49-52 – VI, 292
12:4-6 – XI, 225
12:13 – XIIIa, 67
12:25 – IV, 21; V, 111, 442; VI, 157
12:26 – XI, 129
13:1 – VIII, 268
13:21-26 – IV, 55
13:34 – XII, 12
13:34-35 – VIII, 186
13:35 – VIII, 169; IX, 211; X, 425; XI, 67
14:9 – IX, 311; XI, 35
14:10 – XII, 14; XIIIb, 274
14:12 – XII, 182
14:13 – IX, 325
14:15 – IX, 367
14:18 – III, 436
14:20 – XIIIb, 274
14:23 – IX, 4; XI, 34, 35
15:1-5 – XI, 314
15:5 – VIII, 41
15:8 – XI, 32
15:12 – XII, 100
15:13 – III, 310; VI, 53, 85, 171, 177; VII, 15, 19; XI, 330
15:15 – IV, 57
15:16 – V, 540; VI, 176; VII, 159; IX, 456; XIIIb, 384
15:19 – IX, 345
15:20 – IV, 88
16:2 – V, 399
16:16 – XII, 80
16:20 – I, 276; XI, 303
17:3 – XII, 72; XIIIb, 409
17:9 – X, 121
17:11 – IX, 2
17:14 – IX, 542
17:21 – XIIIb, 274
18:8 – IV, 18
18:23 – IX, 454
19:15 – X, 360
20:19-23 – VIII, 182
20:21 – XII, 75

20:23 – IX, 484
20:28 – II, 387; III, 441
21:15-17 – VI, 165-66; XII, 350
21:22 – II, 39

ACTS
1:1 – IX, 257; XII, 5 (D-RB), 315
1:15-26 – X, 217
1:15-36 – XIIIb, 386
1:16, 20 – XIIIb, 360
1:20 (D-RB) – IX, 140
1:21-26 – IX, 280; XII, 45
1:24-25 – X, 217, 580
2:1 – IX, 323
4:32 – III, 329; IV, 238, 597; V, 149; VII, 198; XI, 110, 211; XII, 204, 313, 317
4:34-35 – XI, 97
5:1-11 – XI, 211; XIIIb, 351
5:3-4, 9 – X, 168
5:41 – XIII, 402
6:7 – VIII, 183
8:37 – III, 562
9:1-9 – X, 223
9:3-6 – V, 473
9:6 – XII, 195
9:16 – XII, 196
10:9-17 – XIIIb, 353
15:1-30 – XIIIb, 386
15:28 – XIIIb, 387
15:36-40 – VII, 442
16:5 – VIII, 183
16:13-15 – VIII, 279
17:4, 12, 34 – VIII, 279
19:14 – VI, 292
20:28 (D-RB) – XIIIa, 68
20:29 – XII, 80
20:33-34 – IX, 386
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Reference</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>22 – IX, 280</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22:6-11 – X, 223</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26:12-18 – X, 223</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39:42 – VIII, 279</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ROMANS</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:24 – VI, 253</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:18 – XI, 339</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:19 – IX, 20</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7:19 – XI, 170</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:6 – XII, 398</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:13 – VII, 201, 202, 448; X, 50, 175, 319; XII, 174; XIIIb, 435</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:15 – X, 404, 460</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:15-16 – XIIIa, 167</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:21 – VII, 518, 590; VIII, 10; XII, 192</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:28 – II, 85; VI, 97; VII, 266; VIII, 298</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:29 – X, 85; XI, 99</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:35 – IV, 317; XI, 63</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9:16 (D-RB) – XIIIa, 172</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10:2 – II, 84</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10:17 – XII, 15, 24</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11:33 – II, 85, 119; IV, 18; VII, 54; VIII, 175, 552</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11:34 – III, 304</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:3 – VIII, 40</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:10 – IX, 100, 124; X, 394; XII, 89</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:15 – X, 452</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:16 – XI, 58</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:20 – VI, 174</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:21 – V, 235</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13:8 – XII, 213; XIIIb, 412, 414</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15:6 – XII, 203</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**1 CORINTHIANS**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Reference</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1:22-23 – X, 103</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:26-30 – XI, 120</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:27 – II, 433</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1:31 (D-RB) – XIIIa, 172</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:1, 4 – I, 405</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:2 – V, 497; VII, 357</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:4 – XI, 244</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:9 – XI, 39</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:2 – IX, 498</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:15 – IX, 482</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:7 (D-RB) – XIIIa, 172</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:9 – XII, 50</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:13 – IX, 69</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:16 – X, 295</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:3 – XII, 303</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:12 – IV, 479</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6:17 – XI, 286</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7:9 – VII, 619</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7:20 – XI, 92</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7:29 – II, 83</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8:1 – VIII, 40; X, 124; XI, 117</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9:22 – IV, 97; VIII, 577; XI, 308</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9:27 – X, 50; XII, 27</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10:13 – VII, 203, 255</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10:31 – IX, 287; X, 505; XI, 283; XII, 133</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11:23-30 – IX, 263</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11:27-29 – IX, 185</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11:31 – X, 319</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13:1-13 – XI, 385</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13:4 – II, 202; III, 33; V, 15; XII, 219</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13:4-7 – IX, 100, 124</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14:34-35 (D-RB) – XIIIb, 381</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14:38 – XIIIa, 164</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14:39 – I, 166</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
15:9 – XI, 44
15:10 – XIIIa, 36
15:10 (D-RB) – XIIIa, 172
15:26 – XII, 262
16:22 – IX, 372

2 CORINTHIANS
1:8 – V, 234; VIII, 318
2:14 – IV, 599
3:5 – XII, 9
4:5 – VIII, 237
4:10 – III, 497; X, 320
4:17 – X, 50
5:14 – I, 546; VIII, 382; XIIIa, 167, XIIIb, 434
6:8 – III, 44; V, 230
6:15 – II, 494
7:1 – XIIIb, 356
8:9 – XI, 88; XII, 305
9:7 – XI, 74
9:9 – XIIIb, 414
11:1 – XI, 227
11:8-9 – I, 133
11:14 – XII, 281
11:29 – X, 445; XII, 221
11:31 – III, 595
12:7 – III, 287; V, 473
12:7-9 – X, 10
12:9 – II, 19, 140; VIII, 516; XI, 151
12:19 (D-RB) – XIIIa, 118

6:2 – VIII, 169; X, 383, 452; XII, 220
6:9 – IX, 348
6:10 – X, 261
6:14 – II, 376; XI, 16

EPHESIANS
4:1 – III, 174
4:1-2 – XI, 54
4:2 – I, 405
4:11 – IX, 513
4:26 – IX, 100, 179; X, 377
5:22-33 – II, 184
6:11 – VIII, 225

PHILIPPIANS
1:6 – VIII, 209; XII, 388; XIIIa, 83, 205
1:21 – IV, 154
1:23 – II, 134; III, 441
1:27 – II, 249; XII, 204 (D-RB)
2:2 – XII, 203, 204
2:7 – XII, 165
2:7-8 – XII, 165
2:8 – II, 374; VI, 134, 144; X, 487; XII, 299, 347; XIIIb, 10
2:8-11 – VIII, 414
2:13 (D-RB) – XIIIb, 417
3:19 – X, 116; XII, 40
4:4 – X, 306
4:4-5 – X, 305
4:13 – X, 163; XI, 76
4:17 – V, 158

COLOSSIANS
1:11 – I, 405
2:3 – XII, 389
3:3 – XII, 385
3:9 – V, 462
3:9-10 – XII, 184
3:12 – VIII, 325

1 TIMOTHY
1:9 – XII, 199; XIIIa, 109
1:15 – VII, 356
1:17 – IV, 580
2:4 – XIIIa, 167
2:12-14 – XIIIb, 381
4:16 – XI, 252
6:10 – XI, 223
6:11-12 – III, 483
6:15 – XIIIa, 359, 399
6:20 – XII, 387

2 TIMOTHY
2:3-4 – II, 493
2:23-24 – XI, 55
3:12 – V, 539; XI, 170; XII, 226
4:2 – XI, 126

HEBREWS
1:3 – XI, 315
2:10 – VII, 461-62
2:17 – II, 448
2:18 – VIII, 268
4:14-15 – XI, 19
6:4-6 – III, 476; VI, 194; VIII, 35; XI, 182, 205; XIIIb, 419
7:3 – XIIIb, 398
7:26 – VII, 479
8:6 – VII, 479
10:33 – XII, 50
10:34 – XII, 50
10:37 – II, 134
11:6 – XIIIa, 32
12:2 – XII, 50
12:4 – III, 403; XI, 88
12:6 – XII, 47
13:17 – X, 317; XIIIa, 68

JAMES
1:2 – XI, 134; XII, 50, 232
1:2-4 – VIII, 317
1:17 – IX, 247; XII, 9
1:26 – X, 324
4:6 – IX, 530

1 PETER
2:2 – III, 484
2:9 – IV, 370
2:13 – XI, 58; XII, 92
2:21 – XI, 89
2:23 – VIII, 233
4:8 – XI, 69
5:8 – VII, 203

2 PETER
1:10 – VIII, 351
2:19 – XII, 245
2:22 – V, 405
3:9 – XIIIa, 167
3:15-16 – VII, 442

1 JOHN
1:8 – X, 385
2:2 – III, 325; XIIIa, 167
2:16 (D-RB) – IX, 342; XIIIb, 345
2:16 – XII, 18
2:18 – XI, 184
3:1 – VIII, 375
3:11 – XI, 90
3:23 – VIII, 186
4:16 – IX, 44
5:19 – XII, 245

REVELATION
2:4-5 – VI, 194
3:1 – IX, 468; X, 368
3:15-16 – X, 157
3:16 – VIII, 351
3:19 – XII, 49
5:8-9 – XII, 267
12:7-9 – V, 143
12:17 – VII, 442
14:4 – XII, 402
14:13 – III, 310; XI, 33; XII, 115
17:14 – XIIIa, 359, 399
20:1-15 – XII, 317
21:1-27 – VIII, 600
2. - ERRATA

The editors have tried to ascertain the present location of the letters and documents, but, with the closing of houses and the merging of provinces, there is no guarantee that the locations indicated are correct.

VOLUME 1

P. xxv, § 3, l. 7 - Edmond Jolly read Edme Jolly

P. liv, n. 5 - 156a read 156b


No. 1, p. 7, last line - Nice read Annecy. Saint Vincent wrote Nicy, an archaic form of Annecy.

No. 1, p. 9, n. 29 - Giuseppi read Giuseppe

No. 1, p. 10, § 1, l. 1 - stones from Turkey read turquoises

No. 12, p. 23, n. 1, l. 18 - Bishop read Msgr.

No. 16, p. 29, n. 3, l. 4 - 1613 read 1631

No. 26, p. 39, n. 3, l. 4 - one of his sisters became a Daughter read two of his sisters became Daughters

No. 26, p. 39, n. 6, l. 2 - August read August

No. 28, p. 47 - At top right, insert date August 1, 1628

No. 29, p. 55, n. 4, l. 2 - Saint read Saint

No. 65, p. 104, n. 1 - Company read Society

No. 107, p. 158, citation - Replace with Congregation of the Mission, 29, via Fassolo, Genoa, Italy.

No. 112, p. 165, n. 4 - Guidi di Bagno read Guido di Bagni

No. 122, p. 174, n. 1 - Date Marie Joly arrived in Paris to serve in the Confraternities of Charity.

No. 135, p. 195, § 2, l. 5 - poor of the farms read poor of the General Hospital (Renfermés)

No. 146, p. 206, citation - Replace citation with Archives Diocésaines, Cahors, Fonds Alain de Solminihac, liasse 1, no. 25.

No. 146, p. 208, l. 2 - religion read those of a religious Order

No. 146, p. 214, last line - go the read go to the

No. 198c, p. 281, citation, l. 2 - Company read Society
No. 207b, p. 300, n. 2, l. 1 - Lancaster County read Lancastershire
No. 207b, p. 301, l. 5 - that read than
No. 207b, p. 301, n. 2, l. 1 - Frankfort read Frankfurt
No. 224, p. 321, n. 8, ll. 1 and 2 - Wignerod read Vignerod
No. 224, p. 322, n. 8, l. 9 - Paris: 1882 read Paris: Didier, 1882
No. 229, p. 328, § 1, l. 2 - willing read being willing
No. 234, p. 333, n. 2, l. 14 - Augsburg read Augsburg
No. 245, p. 346, heading - Read TO ROBERT DE SERGIS
No. 253a, p. 355, citation, l. 2 - Company read Society
No. 281, p. 394, nn. 5, 6 - Chasteigner read Chastaignier
No. 283, p. 398, n. 2, l. 1 - Louis-Denis read Louis-Doni
No. 294, p. 422, § 3, l. 4 - seninary read seminary
No. 295, p. 423, § 2, l. 5 - founding read foundling
No. 295, p. 424, l. 6 - that read than
No. 297, p. 426, § 2, l. 1 - Foundings read Foundlings
No. 298, p. 429, l. 3 - Founding read Foundling
No. 299, p. 431, l. 4 - able to wrok read able to work
No. 307, p. 441, § 1, l. 5 - Montmirail read to Montmirail.
No. 308, p. 444, n. 2, l. 1 - to read from
No. 323, p. 466, n. 3, l. 7 - Bishop of Rodez (1664)
No. 335, p. 483, citation - Replace citation with Archives diocésaines,
Evêché d’Amiens, copy.
No. 365, p. 520, § 2, l. 10 - Gascogne read Gascony
No. 368, p. 525, § 1, l. 11 - Company read Society
No. 376, p. 538, n. 1, l. 5 - 17 read 19
No. 376, p. 538, n. 3 - Guidi di Bagno read Guido di Bagni
No. 377, p. 543, n. 1 - these two words, which seem read this word,
which seems
No. 381a, p. 557, l. 3 - stronger girl; I could not tell you whom. read
more capable young woman; I would not know whom else to tell
you.
No. 388a, p. 564, n. 4, l. 6 - Company read Society
No. 390, p. 566, l. 2 - Delete without a date,
No. 392, p. 569, l. 2 - Delete always
No. 408, p. 590, last line - missionis read missiones
No. 408, p. 591, l. 3 - dismissed
No. 408, p. 591, l. 6 - I shall
No. 410, p. 594, n. 6, l. 1 - the hospital of Saint John
No. 414, p. 600, § 2, l. 1 - Nancy

VOLUME 2

P. xiii, no. 694 - Nov
P. xxii, l. 8 - expression has

No. 421, p. 12, n. 1, l. 6 - Marthe Trumeau
No. 418, p. 6, n. 7, l. 1 - Donadieu
No. 421, p. 12, n. 1, l. 4 - Monget
No. 433, p. 35, n. 2 - Here and henceforth in this volume, replace Bishop with Msgr. before Ingoli.
No. 446, p. 59, n. 3, l. 1 - Temple
No. 453, p. 72, n. 7, l. 3 - Conty

No. 477, p. 124 - Replace n. 1 to read The retreat mentioned here as in Valprofonde is the same as the one made in Soissons, mentioned in No. 580, p. 278. Valprofonde was in the Diocese of Soissons. (Cf. Vincentiana, 1984, p. 547).

No. 505, p. 168, n. 8, l. 1 - After Hurtel insert (or Heurtel)

No. 519, p. 187, date - Delete or March
No. 530a, p. 202, n. 6, ll. 1, 3 - Fonteines
No. 537, p. 210, n. 4, l. 1 - Maretz
No. 557, p. 232, n. 2, l. 2 - Antonio, a Capuchin
No. 558a, p. 234, citation - After AA-4 replace what follows with This gift from Carrie Estelle Doheny was transferred to DePaul University, Chicago, in 2001.

No. 561, p. 238, citation - Replace citation with In 1997, the original autograph letter was in the Provincial House of the Congregation of the Mission in Beirut.

No. 569, p. 250, n. 9 - Fonteines
No. 574, p. 260, citation - Replace with Original autograph letter, formerly in the archives of the Province of Lille, Daughters of Charity; its present location is unknown.

No. 580, p. 276, citation - After Cassagnac insert its present location is unknown.
No. 580, p. 278, l. 15 - *Add superscript 3 after Soissons. Add note 3:* This is the same retreat mentioned in No. 477 as being made in Valprofonde. Valprofonde was in the Diocese of Soissons. (Cf. *Vincentiana*, 1984, p. 547).

No. 580, p. 278, last line, replace superscript 3 with 4. In the note, replace 3 with 4

No. 583, p. 282, n. 1 - *After Philippeaux insert de*

No. 587, p. 285, l. 1 - Maître Belot *read* Madame Belot

No. 595, p. 297, l. 4 - *Insert de before Liancourt*

No. 600, p. 301, citation - *Replace with* The original autograph letter was formerly in the Archives of the Mission, Paris; its present location is unknown.

No. 601, p. 302, citation - *Replace with* The original autograph letter was formerly in the Archives of the Mission, Paris; its present location is unknown.

No. 603, p. 311, citation - *Replace with* The original autograph letter was purchased by DePaul University, Chicago, in January 2011.

No. 604, p. 313, citation - *Replace with* A copy of the original was formerly in the Archives of the Mission; its present location is unknown.

No. 606, p. 316, l. 5 - *conformity read conformity*

No. 610, p. 320, citation - *Replace with* St. Margaret’s Convent, Whitehouse Loan, Edinburgh, Scotland; copy made from the original in Saint Vincent’s handwriting. At some point, the letter was sent from Annecy to the Archbishop of Edinburgh.

No. 610, p. 321, § 2, l. 1 - *Fourdim read Fouache; delete n. 5.*

No. 617, p. 329, citation - *After Rome insert* Mundelein Collection

No. 625, p. 343, n. 9, l. 4 - *Replace one of his sisters became a Daughter with two of his sisters became Daughters*

No. 629, p. 349, citation - *Replace in the public and university library of* Bibliothèque publique et universitaire


No. 634, p. 363, citation - *Replace with* The original signed letter was formerly in the Archives of the Mission, Paris; its present location is unknown.

No. 636, p. 389, citation - *Replace with* Lettres choisies de Saint Vincent de Paul, Letter 36, formerly in the Archives of the Mission, Paris; its present location is unknown.
No. 644, p. 404, citation - Replace the first sentence with A copy, made from the original, was formerly in the Archives of the Mission, Paris; its present location is unknown.

No. 653, p. 414, citation - Replace the first sentence with A copy, made from the original, was formerly in the Archives of the Mission, Paris; its present location is unknown.

No. 654, p. 417, n. 9 - de Perron read du Perron

No. 654, p. 419, n. 19 - de Nozet read du Nozet

No. 654, p. 421, n. 26, l. 2 - Add at end The quote is from the Roman poet Juvenal.

No. 668, p. 443, n. 3, l. 2 - Replace Jean-François with Jean-François-Paul

No. 674, p. 453, citation - Replace with A copy, made from the original, was formerly in the Archives of the Mission; its present location is unknown.

No. 676, p. 455, citation - Replace with The original autograph letter belonged formerly to the Daughters of Charity, 33 rue Caulaincourt, Paris; its present location is unknown.

No. 679, p. 464, n. 5 - Fonteines, read Fontaine

No. 682, p. 469, citation - Add after Mission, Rome, Mundelein Collection

No. 693, p. 482 - Insert date at top right of letter: [near the end of 1642]

No. 695, p. 485, n. 1, l. 1 - Lavocat read Ladvocat

No. 704, p. 498, citation - Replace citation with A copy, made from the original in 1854, was formerly in the Archives of the Mission; its present location is unknown.

No. 717, p. 515, citation - After l’Institut, insert 23, Quai de Conti,

No. 725, p. 528, citation - Replace with Original autograph letter, DePaul University, Chicago, acquired by Edward Udovic, C.M., in January 2008.

No. 726, p. 530, citation - Replace with Original autograph letter, Archives of the Mission, Paris.

No. 727b, p. 536, citation - Replace with Original autograph letter, formerly the property of Sisters of Charity, Mount Saint Vincent, Halifax, Nova Scotia.

The letter was lost in 1951, when Mount Saint Vincent, with all its contents, was destroyed by fire.

No. 729, p. 539, citation - Replace with Archives of the Daughters of Charity, Province of France-Nord, 9, rue Cler, 75007 Paris
No. 731, p. 540, citation - Replace with Archives of the Society of Jesus, Borgo Santo Spirito 5, 00195, Rome, Italy, original autograph letter.

No. 732, p. 543, citation - Replace with The original autograph letter was formerly in the Archives of the Mission, Paris; its present location is unknown.

No. 733, p. 544, citation - Replace with The original autograph letter was formerly in the Archives of the Mission, Paris; its present location is unknown.

No. 738, p. 554, n. 5 - Vieux-Moulins read Vieux-Moulin

No. 740, p. 556, citation - Replace with A copy of the original autograph letter, written in Italian, was formerly in the Archives of the Mission, Paris; its present location is unknown.

No. 741, p. 557, date - Replace March 1645 with 1644

No. 743, p. 558, citation - Replace with The original autograph letter was formerly in the Archives of the Mission, Paris; its present location is unknown.

No. 744, date - Replace with [1645-46]

No. 773, p. 599, citation, l. 2 - Replace preserved with formerly preserved.

No. 773, p. 599, l. 4 - Add, at the end of the citation Its present location is unknown.

No. 787, p. 620 - Replace citation with Ducournau Archives, Congregation of the Mission, Philadelphia, USA; gift of St. John’s University, New York.

No. 794, date - Replace with [March 25, 1646]

No. 808, p. 650, citation - Replace with A seventeenth-century copy was formerly in the Archives of the Mission, Paris; its present location is unknown.

No. 812, p. 654, n. 2, l. 3 - the erection read establishment

No. 826, p. 673, heading - ESSART read ESSARTS

No. 826, p. 673, citation - Replace with The original autograph letter was formerly at the major seminary of Bernay (France); its present location is unknown.

No. 826, p. 674, Addressed, second line - Replace both Essart with Essarts

No. 826, p. 674, n. 2, l. 2 - Essart read Essarts

No. 827, p. 677, § 1, l. 4 - they were baptized read he was baptized

Index, p. 695, 1st column, next to last line - Replace with BARBERINI, Francesco Antonio, Cardinal: 570
Index, p. 695, 1st column, last line - Replace with BARBERINI, Francesco, Cardinal: 660

Index, p. 696, DALMAGNE - Replace 629, 656 with 627

Index, p. 696, DU COUDRAY - Replace 435 with 434

Index, p. 697, Fonteines read Fontaine

VOLUME 3

No. 829, p. 1, citation, l. 1 - After Rome, add: Mundelein Collection,
No. 832, p. 14, § 1, l. 1 - wise read spiritual

No. 848, p. 38, citation, l. 2 - Archives of the Mission, DePaul University, Chicago (USA), original autograph letter, formerly at St. Mary’s Seminary, Perryville, Missouri, transferred to DePaul in 2001.

No. 855, p. 55, l. 1 - Delete he did both to

No. 862, p. 64, citation, l. 1 - Replace with Archives of the Motherhouse of the Daughters of Charity, Paris, original signed letter.


No. 866, p. 70, n. 1, ll. 2, 4 - Fonteines read Fontaine
No. 866, p. 71, n. 5, l. 1 - Fonteines read Fontaine

No. 866, p. 72, n. 9, penultimate line - Sainte-Agnès read Holy Angels

No. 868a, p. 76, citation - Replace with The original autograph letter was purchased at auction in Paris on November 7, 1997, by the Archivist of the Département de la Marne.

No. 868a, p. 76, n. 2 - Replace with: Present-day Rennes.

No. 870, p. 83, n. 18 - Replace younger brother with nephew

No. 876, p. 90, heading and n. 1, l. 2 - Dwyer read O’Dwyer

No. 882, p. 104, n. 7, l. 4 - Replace one of his sisters became a Daughter with two of his sisters became Daughters

No. 887, p. 112, § 1, l. 4 - Councils give read Council gives

No. 925, p. 168, n. 3 - niece read cousin

No. 926, p. 168, citation - Add at the end, photograph in the Archives of the Mission, Rome.

No. 949, p. 196, n. 1, l. 9 - Faber read Favre

No. 973, p. 217, § 2, l. 6 - he shows read they show

No. 984, p. 235, l. 11 - the the Abbot read the Abbot
No. 1018, p. 276, citation - *Replace with* The original autograph letter, formerly in St. Patrick’s Seminary, Manly, NSW, Australia, is now in The Veech Library, Catholic Institute of Sydney, 99 Albert Road, Strathfield, NSW.

No. 1020, p. 280, n. 8 - Ruffin *read* Rufin

No. 1057a, p. 352, date - August *read* July.

No. 1064, p. 358, citation, l. 4 - *Replace the last sentence with* This letter was donated by Abel Berland to DePaul University, Chicago.

No. 1068, p. 372, n. 5 - *Replace 2 with 3*

No. 1089a, p. 399, citation - *Replace with* Archives of the Mission, Paris, original autograph letter, presented to the Congregation of the Mission by the Sisters of Notre-Dame de Charité.

No. 1103a, p. 433, citation - *Replace first sentence with* The original autograph letter was formerly the property of the Jesuits in Aix; its present location is unknown.

No. 1105, p. 444, citation - *Replace with* Original autograph letter, formerly at the Miséricorde in Agen, now in the Archives of the Motherhouse of the Daughters of Charity, Paris.

No. 1146, p. 494 § 2, l. 2 - Portail *read* Alméras

No. 1176, p. 535, § 1, l. 4 - persuade them to tender *read* persuade them to anything other than a tender

Index, p. 620 - FONTEINES *read* FONTAINE

Index, p. 621 - LAVARDIN, Philippe *read* LAVARDIN, Philibert

**VOLUME 4**


No. 1271 p. viii - Replace Antonio Barberini *with* Luigi Capponi.

No. 1221, p. 29, n. 2 - *After Hurtel insert* (or Heurtel)

No. 1254a, p. 76, citation - *Replace with* Diocesan Archives of Cahors, Solminihac collection, liasse 2, no. 51, extract of the original. A letter from Fr. Vitet to Saint Vincent (cf. No. 1256), dated September 5, 1650, alludes to this letter.

No. 1271, p. 99, heading - ANTONIO BARBERINI *read* LUIGI CAPPONI; delete superscript on BARBERINI.


No. 1367, p. 209, n. 2, l. 6 - n. 8 *read* n. 7

No. 1416, p. 266, n. 1 - Cristoforo Monchia *read* Cristoforo di Monchia
No. 1434, p. 288, n. 4 - Jean-François de Gondi, Archbishop of Paris

read Jean-François-Paul de Gondi, Cardinal de Retz

No. 1456, p. 317 - Add footnote 1Cf. Rm 8:35. (NAB)

No. 1490, p. 365, citation - Replace with Archives du Monastère des Augustines, 32 rue Charlevoix, Quebec, Canada, original signed letter.

No. 1502, p. 383, n. 3 - Replace XIII, no. 81, with XIIIa, no. 84a.

No. 1549, p. 457, n. 2 - n. 9 read n. 13

No. 1564, p. 488, l. 1 - September 29 read September 27

No. 1572, p. 501, § 1, l. 9 - unable read: able

No. 1573, p. 503, citation - Replace first sentence with A copy of this letter was formerly in the Archives of the Diocese of Cahors, Alain de Solminihac collection, file 19, no. 13; its present location is unknown.

No. 1630, p. 583, n. 5, l. 3 - Delete 1630,

Index, p. 615, BARBERINI, Antonio Cardinal - 1271 read 1493

Index, p. 616 - entry after CABARET: CAPPONI, Luigi Cardinal: 1271

VOLUME 5

No. 1692, p. 65, n. 2, l. 4 - Loudon read Loudun

No. 1707, p. 88, § 1, l. 8 - cannot not be read cannot be

No. 1708, p. 89, l. 11 – Cape Nègre read: Cap Nègre

No. 1721, p. 111, § 1, penultimate line - soul read life

No. 1729, p. 121, § 3, l. 2 - Clanranald read Clanronald

No. 1788, p. 207, n. 4, ll. 3, 4 - Delete: , the first house not in the environs of Paris

No. 1822, p. 252, l. 3 - Marquese read Marchese

No. 1822, p. 253, § 1, l. 5 - His Royal Highness, read Her Royal Highness

No. 1834, p. 271, § 1, penultimate line - Loretto read Loreto

No. 1835, p. 274, last line - Loretto read Loreto

No. 1842, p. 319, § 1, l. 4 - Delete that

No. 1845, p. 326, n. 5 - secretary read Chancellor

No. 1853, p. 339, § 2, n. 6 - Add at the end He was referring to Pedro Borguñy.

No. 1893a, p. 405, n. 3 - Pt 2:22 read 2 Pt 2:22
No. 1908, p. 421, n. 4, l. 4 - nos.1908, 1912, read no. 1912
No. 2001, p. 536, n. 1, l. 8 - Manangue read Mananghe
No. 2053, p. 599, n. 2 - Replace footnote to read Noël Duval, business advisor for Donat Crowley (cf. VI, 64).
No. 2066, p. 612, n. 1 - Moissanx read Miossanx

VOLUME 6
No. 2130, p. 83, n. 12 - Monchia read di Monchia
No. 2157, p. 124, n. 3, l. 4 - Delete: ; vol. VI, no. 2157
No. 2229, p. 273, n. 2 - Le Vacher read Barreau
No. 2333, p. 413, l. 4 - Migot read Mignot
No. 2344, p. 426, n. 1, l. 1 - de Soyecourt read du Soyecourt
No. 2425, p. 567, § 2, l. 4 - Dupont read Duport
No. 2453, p. 607, § 2, l. 11 - Him read to Him
No. 2467, p. 630, n. 7 - Mario read Marius
No. 2471, p. 636, § 1, l. 2 - Senigaglia read Sinigaglia (Senigallia)
No. 2474, p. 640, § 2, l. 7 - able do read able to do
Appendix 1, p. 643, l. 16 - Majesty and his Council has ordained and ordains read Majesty, with his Council, has ordained and does ordain
Appendix 6, p. 651, § 1, l. 2 - and the for read and for the
Index, p. 654 - CARPENTIER, Auguste read CARPENTIER, Augustin
Index, p. 656 - RICHELIEU, Armand-Jean du read RICHELIEU, Armand du

VOLUME 7
No. 2482, p. 15, n. 2, l. 2 - Louis Duport read Nicolas Duport
No. 2490a, p. 33, n. 1, l. 1 - Marguerite read: Madeleine
No. 2515, p. 71, citation - insert at beginning: Soeurs de la Foi, 8 rue de Graeninghe, Courtrai, Belgium.
No. 2515, p. 72 - After the postscript, add Addressed: Monsieur Tholard, Priest of the Mission, in Marcoussis
No. 2517, p. 73, citation - Replace with Archives of the Mission, Toulouse, original signed letter, from the Hains Family Collection, Marseille. This is one of the letters sold at auction in Nimes October 28, 1989, by Xavier Charmoy (cf. no. 2505, citation) and purchased by J. M. Lebats, C.M.
No. 2546, p. 114, citation - Replace with Archives of the Mission, Toulouse, original signed letter, from the Hains Family Collection, Marseille. This is one of the letters sold at auction in Nimes October 28, 1989, by Xavier Charmoy (cf. no. 2505, citation) and purchased by J. M. Lebats, C.M.

No. 2571, p. 145, n. 4 - Clermont, read Clermont-Tonnerre, Knight of Malta,

No. 2580, p. 158, § 2, l. 4 - Ablet read Haslé

No. 2597, p. 179, § 3, l. 1 - 25 read 21

No. 2597, p. 179, § 3, l. 2 - 36 read 30

No. 2597, p. 180 - After signature, add postscript: We are in doubt as to whether we will send M. Huguier or Bro. Duchesne to Algiers. We shall see. Please do not speak to anyone about this, nor of M. Le Vacher’s departure for Marseille, which will be soon, nor about the money either.

No. 2614, p. 208, § 2, l. 2 - Varles read Varlet

No. 2617, p. 212, citation - Replace with Archives of the Mission, Toulouse, original signed letter, from the Hains Family Collection, Marseille. This is one of the letters sold at auction in Nimes October 28, 1989, by Xavier Charmoy (cf. no. 2505, citation) and purchased by J. M. Lebats, C.M.

No. 2630, p. 232, citation - Replace with Archives of the Mission, Toulouse, original signed letter, from the Hains Family Collection, Marseille. This is one of the letters sold at auction in Nimes, October 28, 1989, by Xavier Charmoy (cf. no. 2505, citation) and purchased by J. M. Lebats, C.M.

No. 2662, p. 279, § 1, l. 4 - de la Prontière read de la Proutière

No. 2705, p. 350, § 1, ll. 1-2, 4 - Grimaud read: Grimard

No. 2706, p. 351, n. 1, l. 1 - 1654 read 1658

No. 2717, p. 369, citation - Insert after signed letter; , gift of Thérèse and Henri Fries.

No. 2737, p. 400, citation - Replace citation with Archives of the Mission, DePaul University, Chicago, original signed letter, gift of Abel Berland. The last six lines are in the saint’s handwriting. The editors have included in brackets the additions Coste made from the original.

No. 2741, p. 406, § 2, l. 2 - Saint-Sépulchre read Saint-Sépulcre

No. 2745, p. 411, l. 10 - Saint-Sépulchre read Saint-Sépulcre

No. 2753, p. 425, n. 2, l. 1 - Martin read Marin or Martin
No. 2796a, p. 485, citation - Replace first sentence with Archives of the Mission, Paris, original signed letter.

No. 2796a p. 486, postscript, l. 1 - and a read with this

No. 2819, § 2, l. 2 - Martissans read Martisans

**VOLUME 8**

*Title page* - September 1660) read March 1661)


No. 2926, p. 64, heading and n. 1, l. 1 - **MARTIN** read **MARIN**

No. 2927, p. 67, § 1, l. 1 - Saint-Joire read Saint-Jeoire

No. 2942a, p. 93, citation - Replace first sentence with Original signed letter, purchased by the Province of Paris in 2005.

No. 2942a, p. 93, § 1, l. 2 - After Noyon insert superscript and add footnote for Baradat: Henri de Baradat, Bishop of Noyon (1626-60), had asked Jean Parre to try to mitigate the excessive display of devotion at Notre-Dame-de-la-Paix at the time of distribution.

No. 2992, p. 158, n. 1, l. 2 - three read two

No. 3062, p. 250, § 1, l. 3 - Mauger read Mauge

No. 3076b, p. 276, n. 3 - Delete the second sentence.

No. 3090, p. 298, citation - After the first sentence, add The original was donated to DePaul University, Chicago, in June 1954 by Justin Turner.

No. 3098, p. 309, § 2, l. 3 - Savry read Auvry

No. 3116a, p. 337, § 1, l. 5 - received here from read received here for

No. 3116a, p. 337, § 1, l. 7 - [J.] Le Vacher read [P.] Le Vacher

No. 3147, p. 374, n. 1 - Mk read Mt

No. 3243 p. 496, § 1, l. 3 - Moussardière read de la Moussardière

No. 3259, p. 515, heading, signature, and n. 1 - Ludovisio read Ludovisi

No. 3296, p. 589, § 1, l. 4 - de Rivaux read du Rivaux

Appendix 4, p. 612, § 1, l. 3 - René read Louis

Appendix 4, p. 613, last §, l. 1 - Harlay de Sancey read Harlay de Sancy

**VOLUME 9**

Conf. 5, p. 31, § 1, l. 3 - dooutside read do outside

Conf. 23, p. 183, § 6, l. 10 - Replace question mark with period

Conf. 27, p. 209, l. 1 - Two faults read Some faults
Conf. 41, p. 367, § 1, l. 5 - his feelings *read* her feelings
Conf. 43a, p. 409, n. 4 - Jon 1:4 *read* Jon 1-4
Conf. 43a, p. 410, § 1, l. 7 - There is *read* There are
Conf. 51, p. 470, § 2, l. 2 - Saint Appoline *read* Saint Apollonia
Conf. 52, p. 470, § 1, l. 2-3 - Daughters of Charity *read* we’re going to look once again at the spirit of the Company of the Daughters of Charity to see in what it consists,

**VOLUME 10**
Conf. 61, p. 2, § 1, ll. 2-11 - *After Quoi delete italics for the rest of the paragraph.*
Conf. 73, p. 128, § 2, l. 11 - that does deserve *read* that doesn’t deserve
Conf. 75, p. 163, § 1, l. 10 - made *read* make
Conf. 78, p. 193, § 3, l. 10 - Abiron *read* Abiram
Conf. 87, p. 295, § 1, l. 6 - practices and maxims *read* maxims and customs
Conf. 87, p. 295, § 1, l. 7 - temporal guidance *read* temporal direction
Conf. 88, p. 308, § 2, l. 1 - let’s look the *read* let’s look at the
Conf. 89, p. 318, § 2, l. 10 - their need *read* his/her need
Conf. 91, p. 352, § 2, l. 13 - have a such a good *read* have such a good
Conf. 103, p. 464, l. 7 - pronounce the words *read* pronounce the words....
Conf. 115, p. 545, n. 1, l. 1 - Mlle Gras *read* Mlle Le Gras

**VOLUME 11**
Conf. 8, p. 11, n. 1 - Escombleaux *read*: Escoubleau
Conf. 129, p. 205, n. 2 - Sng *read* Sg
Conf. 136, p. 266, § 5, l. 5 - Capucins *read* Capuchins
Conf. 155, p. 321, § 1, l. 5 - has it principal *read* has its principal
Conf. 160, p. 337, n. 5, l. 4 - *After wrecked add period; delete rest of the note.*
Conf. 160, p. 339, § 1, l. 9 - one Son *read* one son
Conf. 175, p. 382, § 3, l. 5 - in our hearts *read* in our hearts
Conf. 176, p. 386, § 3, l. 2 - After “the violent bear it away,” *insert superscript 8 and add footnote 8:* Cf. Mt 11:12. (NAB)
VOLUME 12
Conf. 217, p. 311, n. 8 - on September 22, 1655, see XIIIa, 417-19 read on August 12, 1659, see XIIIa, Doc. 120, pp. 480-82.
Conf. 221, p. 339, § 1, l. 10 - Lybia read Libya
Supplement 15, p. 372, citation - Add at the end of the citation An earlier copy of this document was published in vol. XIIIa, Doc. 50b, p. 183.
Appendix 2, p. 420, l. 4 - Spiritual Communion read: Spiritual Communication

VOLUME 13A
Doc. 10, p. 21, n. 1 - Denis Tulloue read Robert Tulloue.
Doc. 35c, p. 147, l. 1 - Anne de Muriel read Anne de Murviel
Doc. 57, p. 196, n. 14 - Augustin Fracioti read Agostino Fracioti
Doc. 65a, p. 239, l. 1 and n. 3 - Ludovisio read Ludovisi
Doc. 65b, p. 239, citation, l. 4 - Ottavio Bandino read Ottavio Bandini
Doc. 65c, p. 240, § 3, ll. 2-3 - directive co-mes read directive comes
Doc. 67, p. 242, heading - Ludovisio read Ludovisi
Doc. 71, p. 245, heading - Ludovisio read Ludovisi
Doc. 71a, p. 247, l. 1 - Ludovisio read Ludovisi
Doc. 73c, p. 252, n. 2, l. 2 - Ludovisio read Ludovisi
Doc. 85a, p. 309, § 2, l. 7 - Antoine-Claude read Claude-Antoine
Doc. 89, p. 327, § 3, l. 2 - was completed read were completed
Doc. 92, p. 340, § 1, ll. 5 and 6 – removing and put-ting read: removing and put-ting
Doc. 102, p. 366, n. 5 - Camille de Neufville de Villeroy read Alphonse-Louis du Plessis de Richelieu
Doc. 110, p. 406, § 1, l. 5 - Add footnote for Suarez: Francisco Suarez, Jesuit theologian.
Doc. 111, p. 409, l. 6 - to satify their senses read to satisfy their senses
Doc. 115, p. 422, l. 2 - Pallu read Rallu
Doc. 117a, p. 430, n. 1, § 2, l. 2 - William read Warren
Doc. 119, p. 473, l. 4 – October 18 read October 11

VOLUME 13B
Doc. 132a, p. 65, l. 8 - François Courtiller read Fiacre Courdilier
Doc. 136, p. 84, § 1, l. 8 - their death read death
Doc. 146a, p. 139, § 2, l. 10 - to to have read to have
Doc. 146a, p. 139, § 2, ll. 11-12 - Saint-Germain-de-l’Auxerrois read
    Saint-Germain-l’Auxerrois
Doc. 149, p. 147, l. 4 - December read January
Doc. 149a, p. 147, n. 1, last line - promugation read promulgation
Doc. 149a, p. 150, l. 1 - nor read or
Doc. 159, p. 271, § 1, l. 4 - meeting read meeting
Doc. 166, p. 314, § 3, l. 9 - is is read is
Doc. 168, p. 323, n. 1, l. 1 - Naming read Appointment
Doc. 184, p. 376, § 5, l. 1 - turned our read turned to our